## Paris School of Economics

## Master Analyse et Politique Économiques

Master's Thesis

# Generalized Pareto curves: <br> Theory and application using income and inheritance tabulations for France 1901-2012 

Juliette Fournier

September 2015

Supervisor:
Thomas Piketty

Referee:
Facundo Alvaredo

JEL codes: C14; C46; D31.
Keywords: Income distribution, Wealth distribution, Pareto law, Generalized Pareto curves, Copulas.


#### Abstract

We develop a new nonparametric method to estimate shares of income and wealth accruing to the different deciles and percentiles of the distribution. Whereas methods usually employed in the literature are parametric, inasmuch as they are typically based on the assumption that the top of the income distribution follows a Pareto distribution, we are able to relax any assumption on the shape of the distribution. Namely, we evaluate non-parametrically the distribution after estimating the empirical "generalized Pareto curve". It is defined as the curve of inverted Pareto coefficients $b(p)$, where $p$ is the percentile rank and $b(p)$ is the ratio between the average income above percentile $p$ and the income threshold at percentile $p$ (i.e. $b(p)=\mathbb{E}[y \mid F(y) \geqslant p] / F^{-1}(p)$ ).

We exploit income tax tabulations from 1915 to 2012 in France to generate new series that we can compare to existing WTID series for top shares. We find that old and new series are almost equal throughout the period. This confirms that the Paretian form fits indeed relatively well the top of the distribution. However, the Pareto hypothesis is only valid locally, whereas the method elaborated here allows derivation of estimates for the whole income distribution. In particular, we provide computer codes that can be used to simulate reliable synthetic micro-files from income tabulations. Another potential application is the homogenization of series obtained for individual-based tax systems and for householdbased tax systems, and for the income concept. Finally, we provide a preliminary application to French 1901-2000 inheritance tabulations and the distribution of wealth.


## Acknowledgements

I would like to thank Thomas Piketty for his insightful comments and suggestions, his support, and the time he devoted to supervise this work.

I am also grateful to Facundo Alvaredo for having accepted to be the referee for this master's thesis.

## Contents

1 Introduction ..... 8
2 Existing literature on the Pareto law in income and wealth distributions ..... 11
2.1 Previous attempts to estimate and generalize Pareto distributions ..... 11
2.1.1 The Pareto distribution ..... 11
2.1.2 Common estimation methods ..... 13
2.1.3 Usual representations of the income distribution. ..... 19
2.2 Theoretical models yielding Pareto distributions ..... 27
2.2.1 Earnings distribution ..... 27
2.2.2 Accumulation models for wealth distribution ..... 32
3 Generalized Pareto curves: theory and evidence ..... 40
3.1 Theory ..... 40
3.1.1 The income distribution ..... 40
3.1.2 Pareto curve and quantile function ..... 41
3.1.3 Lorenz curve ..... 44
3.2 Evidence using micro-files for France 2006 ..... 46
3.2.1 The Pareto curve ..... 46
3.2.2 Asymptotic decline of the Pareto curve for finite populations ..... 51
3.2.3 Estimations using tabulations of the income tax ..... 52
4 Application to French income and inheritance tax tabulations 1901-2012 ..... 61
4.1 Application to income tabulations for France 1915-2012 ..... 61
4.1.1 The income tax in France ..... 61
4.1.2 Corrections ..... 69
4.1.3 Estimations ..... 75
4.2 Application to inheritance tax tabulations 1902-1994 ..... 79
4.2.1 The inheritance tax in France ..... 79
4.2.2 Estimations ..... 81
5 Conclusion ..... 85
A Pareto curves of usual parametric distributions ..... 87
B Estimating the generalized Pareto curve ..... 94
B. 1 A first try: approximation by a suited functional form ..... 94
B. 2 Shape-preserving interpolation ..... 96
B.2.1 Review of basic interpolation methods ..... 97
B.2.2 Piecewise cubic Hermite polynomial interpolation ..... 102
B. 3 Extrapolation ..... 103
B.3.1 Lower incomes ..... 103
B.3.2 Top of the distribution ..... 105
C Simulation of synthetic micro-files ..... 106
C. 1 Simulation of a population using tax tabulations ..... 106
C.1.1 The inversion method ..... 106
C.1.2 Matlab code ..... 107
C. 2 Comparison of the results with microdata ..... 115
D From households to individuals: correcting for the variations in tax units ..... 118
D. 1 Homogenization of series across countries: the problem of the changes in tax units ..... 118
D.1.1 The problem ..... 118
D.1.2 Method to correct for changes in tax units ..... 118
D. 2 Matlab code ..... 119
D.2.1 Description of the code ..... 119
D.2.2 Code ..... 120
D.2.3 Evidence with microdata of France 2006 ..... 121
E New series ..... 123
E. 1 Income distribution ..... 123
E.1.1 Taxable income ..... 123
E.1.2 Fiscal income ..... 127
E.1.3 Estimations for the years 2001-2012 ..... 133
E. 2 Inheritance distribution ..... 134
F Empirical Pareto curves of the income and inheritance distributions ..... 137
F. 1 Pareto curves of the income distribution 1915-2012 ..... 137
F. 2 Pareto curves of the inheritance distribution 1902-1994 ..... 138

## List of Figures

2.1 Density of the Pareto distribution ..... 12
2.2 The normal distribution ..... 19
2.3 The lognormal distribution ..... 20
3.1 Frequency distribution of incomes, France 2006 ..... 46
3.2 Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 47
3.3 Pareto curve, France 2006 - Zoom ..... 48
3.4 Interpolation of the Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 50
3.5 Zoom on the top 0.1 percent of the Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 51
3.6 Final drop - Comparison with simulation. ..... 52
3.7 Approximation of the Lorenz curve, France 2006 ..... 56
3.8 Ratios of estimated values of true values for different deciles and percentiles of the ..... 60
4.1 Pareto curve of the income distribution, France 1981 ..... 75
4.2 Comparison of new estimations of taxable income with estimations of Piketty [2001] ..... 77
4.3 Evolution of the top shares of income accruing to different percentiles of the pop- ulation ..... 78
4.4 Pareto curve of the inheritance distribution, France 1943 ..... 81
4.5 Comparison of new estimations of the inheritance distribution with estimations of Piketty [2001] ..... 83
4.6 Evolution of the top shares of inheritance accruing to different percentiles of the population ..... 84
A. 1 Pareto curves of Pareto type I and type II distributions ..... 88
A. 2 Pareto curves of type III and type IV Pareto distributions ..... 89
A. 3 Pareto curves of lognormal distributions ..... 90
A. 4 Pareto curves of Champernowne and Sech ${ }^{2}$ distributions ..... 91
A. 5 Pareto curves of Gamma distributions ..... 92
A. 6 Pareto curves of Weibull and Singh-Maddala distributions ..... 93
B. 1 Approximation of the generalized Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 95
B. 2 Approximation of the generalized Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 96
B. 3 Linear interpolation of the generalized Pareto curve ..... 98
B. 4 Cubic spline interpolation of the generalized Pareto curve ..... 98
B. 5 PCHIP interpolation of the Pareto curve ..... 100
B. 6 PCHIP interpolation of the Pareto curve - Zoom on top percentiles ..... 101
B. 7 Extrapolation of the lower part of the Pareto curve, France 2006 ..... 105
C. 1 Comparison of simulated population and microdata ..... 116
C. 2 Comparison of simulated population and microdata - Lorenz curve ..... 117

## List of Tables

3.1 Income tax tabulation, France 2006 ..... 53
3.2 Tabulation corresponding to microdata - Tax scale: France 2006 ..... 53
3.3 Tabulation corresponding to microdata - Tax scale: France 2012 ..... 54
3.4 Thresholds corresponding to different deciles and percentiles of the population ..... 57
3.5 Average income above different deciles and percentiles of the population ..... 57
3.6 Values taken by the Lorenz curve at different deciles and percentiles of the population ..... 57
4.1 $\quad$ Share of taxable households and number of tax brackets by year, France 1915-1944 ..... 64
4.2 Share of taxable households and number of tax brackets by year, France 1945-1998 ..... 67
4.3 Deductibility of the IGR: corrective rates for incomes of the years 1916-1947 ..... 72
4.4 Deductibility of the IGR and schedular taxes: global corrective rates for incomes of the years 1916-1970 ..... 74
4.5 Category abatements: corrective rates for incomes of the years 1915-1998 ..... 75
4.6 Share of positive legacies and number of thresholds in the inheritance tax tabula- tions by year ..... 80
C. 1 Input of the Matlab program - Worksheet "Tabulation" ..... 108
C. 2 Input of the Matlab program - Worksheet "Average income" ..... 108
D. 1 Comparison with microdata - Thresholds ..... 122
D. 2 Comparison with microdata - Average income ..... 122
E. 1 Estimations of taxable income 1919-1944 - Thresholds ..... 123
E. 2 Estimations of taxable income 1945-1998 - Thresholds ..... 124
E. 3 Estimations of taxable income 1919-1944 - Average income ..... 125
E. 4 Estimations of taxable income 1945-1998 - Average income ..... 126
E. 5 Estimations of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Thresholds ..... 127
E. 6 Estimations of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Thresholds ..... 128
E. 7 Estimations of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Average income ..... 129
E. 8 Estimations of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Average income ..... 130
E. 9 Estimation of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Shares ..... 131
E. 10 Estimation of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Shares ..... 132
E. 11 Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Threshold ..... 133
E. 12 Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Average income ..... 133
E. 13 Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Share ..... 133
E. 14 New estimations of inheritance distribution - Threshold ..... 134
E. 15 New estimations of inheritance distribution - Average income above ..... 135
E. 16 New estimations of inheritance distribution - Share ..... 136

## Section 1

## Introduction

During the past fifteen years, the renewed interest for the long-run evolution of income and wealth distribution gave rise to a flourishing literature (see Piketty 2001, Atkinson and Piketty 2007, 2010, Piketty 2013). To a large extent, this literature follows the pioneering work of Kuznets 1953 and Atkinson and Harrison 1978 and extends it to many more countries and years. In particular, a series of studies estimated the evolution of shares accruing to top income groups over the long-run for a range of more than twenty countries (see Atkinson et al. 2011 and Alvaredo et al. 2013 for recent surveys). This work was recently extended to study the long run evolution of wealth-income ratios and top wealth shares (Piketty and Zucman 2014 and Saez and Zucman [2014). Existing data is available online on the World Top Income Databas ${ }^{1}$ (WTID) Alvaredo et al., 2015], a database that is currently being subsumed into a broader World Wealth and Income Database (W2ID) (Alvaredo, Atkinson, Piketty, Saez and Zucman, 2015). The present master thesis contributes to this literature by developing new nonparametric methods to estimate the shape of income and wealth distributions and to generate reliable synthetic micro-files.

The construction of long run top income series usually rests on income tax tabulations released by fiscal administration. Commonly, in countries where a progressive income tax is established, tax authorities publish annually tables assembling taxpayers by range of income, giving the number of taxpayers in each bracket and the total income they earned. The thresholds in these administrative statistics are those of the income tax and do not coincide with the considered groups such as the top $10 \%$ or the top $1 \%$. To interpolate the figures of interest, some assumption has to be made on the shape of the distribution between the different tax thresholds. Typically, the top of the income distribution is said to follow a Pareto law.

Indeed, it is widely accepted that the upper tail of the income distribution is Paretian while the middle part is lognormal. Hence, the distribution of incomes is usually represented in a piecemeal fashion rather than as a whole. Distinct functional forms are adopted to fit the different parts of the distribution. Economists generally take a parametric approach to modeling the taxpaying population. This approach implicitly assumes that observed incomes in the population are realizations of a random variable following an unknown probability distribution which belongs to some parametrized family of probabilistic models. Finding the underlying distribution then

[^0]comes down to fit the parameters to the data observed in the tax tabulations. To evaluate how well the selected statistical model fits the data, various measures of goodness-of-fit summarize the discrepancies between observations and the values expected under the model at issue. Monte Carlo simulations allows to appraise numerically the likelihood that the sample do follow the specified model. However, such tests often reject the Pareto hypothesis (see Clauset et al. 2009] or Cho et al. 2015 for instance). As soon as the Paretian form of the distribution is taken for granted, it is used to infer the shape of the distribution and to compute the desired estimates.

On the opposite, we adopt a nonparametric approach in this dissertation. We develop a method that allows to compute statistical quantities without deploying any statistical model (such as a lognormal distribution or a Pareto distribution). We do not assume any more the existence of an underlying distribution under which the incomes of the observed population would be drawn. We only consider the "true" empirical distribution of a large number of individual incomes, which we approximate by a more convenient and manageable continuous probability distribution function. Starting with available data, we determine this empirical distribution function.

In nonparametric statistics, it is common to assess the shape of the probability distribution function ruling a sample of independent and identically distributed observations using kernel density estimations. These methods work whenever we can directly observe a set of draws from this probability distribution. In the issue in question, we do not observe a sample of individual incomes but only the data in the tax tabulations. By interpolating appropriately the data in these tables, we will be able to determine the shape of the income distribution.

We obtain an internally consistent representation of the whole taxpaying population. We suggest four main empirical applications of this work.

First, we are able to generate more precise estimations of the shares accruing to the most affluent percentiles of the population than standard methods. However, resulting series remain very close to the old ones. The hypothesis of a Paretian upper part is still very satisfactory. There is no doubt that the corrections made are negligible with respect to the inherent discrepancies of income tax tabulations-based estimations (namely, the collection of tax statistics through an administrative process which is thus not tailored to economists' needs, exemptions, tax avoidance and tax evasion).

Second, our method allows to compute estimations of shares on the lower and the middle parts of the income distribution for which usual methods were silent. Indeed, the Pareto hypothesis restricted the scope of studies to the upper tail. Here, once the fraction of the population filing tax returns is large enough, we are able to measure the share earned by the top $60 \%$ for instance.

Third, we can simulate numerically a sample of taxpayers whose incomes follow the same distribution as the incomes of the true population corresponding to the tax tabulations.

Fourth, we tackle the empirical issue of the comparability of series across countries which define different tax units (the household or the individual). Even within one country, changes in the tax legislation may hinder the creation of homogenous series.

We start by reviewing the methods previously used to estimate top income shares. They were based on a number of statistical models that aim at generalizing the lognormal and the

Pareto distributions. Such representations of the income distribution have theoretical grounds. A growing literature tries to explain the occurrence of Pareto upper tails and to analyze the economic mechanisms at work. We will survey this literature at the end of this second section.

We then turn to generalized Pareto curves. We first outline our nonparametric method from a theoretical point of view. We subsequently supply evidence of its accuracy and describe its the potential applications using micro-files provided by French tax authorities for 2006.

In a last part, we apply our new technique using tabulations for France for incomes from 1915 and for inheritance from 1902.

## Section 2

## Existing literature on the Pareto law in income and wealth distributions

### 2.1 Previous attempts to estimate and generalize Pareto distributions

It is broadly agreed among economists that the upper tails of income and wealth distributions are well-described by the so-called Pareto law. This functional form was named after the Italian economist Vilfredo Pareto who found that this specific form fitted well to the income distributions which he was examining.

Let us first remind some basic facts about the Pareto distribution. In the rest of the section, we will first discuss some methods often used to make estimates based on fiscal sources. Then, we will describe past attempts to generalize this form.

### 2.1.1 The Pareto distribution

### 2.1.1.1 Presentation

In the 1890s, Vilfredo Paretc ${ }^{1}$ looked into income distributions using data from England, Italian cities, German states, Paris and Peru Pareto, 1896]. He took advantage of the newly implemented tax systems to collect data from tax tabulations. His pioneering empirical work helped provide statistical grounds to the politically and intellectually passionate debates on income distribution.

An engineer by training, Pareto had the idea to plot on a double-logarithmic scale the number of incomes above a certain threshold against the respective threshold. He claimed that the resulting graphs were parallel straight lines which translated into his well-known curve:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log N=A-a \log x \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $N$ is the number of households which income is greater than $x, A$ is a parameter and $a$ is

[^1]the opposite of the slope.
Taking exponential of both sides, this equation is equivalent to:
\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
N(x)=C x^{-a} \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

with $C=e^{A}$. This property characterizes Pareto distributions ${ }^{2}$

### 2.1.1.2 Definition and basic facts

Formally, a random variable $Y$ is said to follow a Pareto distribution if its survival function is given by:

$$
\bar{F}(y)=\mathbb{P}(Y>y)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\left(\frac{k}{y}\right)^{a} \text { if } y \geqslant k  \tag{2.3}\\
1 \text { otherwise }
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $k>0$ is the scale parameter and $a>1$ is a parameter determining the shape of the distribution.

Equivalently, the cumulative distribution function (CDF) of a Paretian random variable is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\left(\frac{k}{y}\right)^{a} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

and its density (PDF) writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{a k^{a}}{y^{1+a}} \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$



Figure 2.1: Density of the Pareto distribution
As noticed by Pareto, when the associated survival function is plotted employing logarithmic

[^2]scales on both axes, the graph turns out to be a straight line.
\[

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log (\bar{F}(y))=\log (1-F(y))=a \log (k)-a \log (y) \tag{2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

\]

Pareto stressed that this asymmetric distribution was fundamentally different from a normal curve. It is skewed (and even one-sided) and heavy-tailed. Its density begins at a minimum income $k$ and decreases monotonically afterwards.

A key property of the Pareto distribution is often referred to as the Van der Wijk's law der Wijk, 1939. For any level of income $y$, the average income of the subgroup that earns at least $y$ is simply $b \times y$ where $b=\frac{a}{a-1}$. To follow the notations in [Atkinson et al., 2011], the constant of proportionality $b$ is called the (inverted) Pareto coefficient. More specifically,

$$
\begin{equation*}
y^{*}(y)=\mathbb{E}[Y \mid Y>y]=\frac{\int_{z>y} z f(z) d z}{\int_{z>y} f(z) d z}=\frac{\int_{z>y} \frac{d z}{z^{a}}}{\int_{z>y} \frac{d z}{z^{1+a}}}=\frac{a}{a-1} y \tag{2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

so that the ratio is independent of the income $y$.
A high Pareto coefficient $b$ is associated with a distribution of income that exhibits a high level of inequality.

Pareto found out that the slopes of the plots that he had drawn for different periods and different countries lied in a narrow range, so that the values of the crucial parameter $a$ actually clustered around 1.5 . He inferred from this apparent stability that some natural law was ruling the distribution of incomes and hoped that he had discovered a universal constant that resulted from underlying economic mechanisms.

This earlier dogmatic interpretation has been discarded for long, but the fact is that the Paretian functional form fits well the distribution of top incomes. Consequently, the use of the Pareto law to describe and approximate the top of the distribution is now widely spread.

### 2.1.2 Common estimation methods

While early Pareto literature centered on the estimation of the parameter $a$ which was supposed to characterize on its own the top of the income distribution, posterior tax-based research strove to describe the distribution accurately by constructing more meaningful income share time series. The Paretian functional form then proved to have convenient properties useful for technical manipulations.

### 2.1.2.1 Tax tabulations data

Standard tabulations made available by tax authorities give the fraction of the population in each tax bracket and generally to the total amount they earn. These tables are published every year in France by fiscal administration since the creation of the income tax in 1915. Thresholds are arbitrary and vary over time and across countries. Typically, the income intervals do not coincide with the groups of taxpayers we are concerned about. We cannot directly find figures of interest such as the share of national product accruing to the top $1 \%$ of households, their
average income or the threshold for being in the top $10 \%$. To assess these quantities, we have to extrapolate from raw data by making some assumption about the shape of the distribution.

Let's assume that we observe in administrative tabulations a set of $\omega$ taxable income brackets

$$
\left[\theta_{1}, \theta_{2}\right),\left[\theta_{2}, \theta_{3}\right), \ldots,\left[\theta_{\omega},+\infty\right)
$$

with $0 \leqslant \theta_{1}<\theta_{2}<\ldots<\theta_{\omega}<+\infty$. For each interval $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$, the number $n_{i}$ of taxpayers whose income lies between $\theta_{i}$ and $\theta_{i+1}$ is also known. Often, tabulations give $y_{i}$, the total amount of taxable income declared by these taxpayers.

From this, we can easily compute $\mu_{i}$, the mean income of people in income class $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$, and $b_{i}$, the empirical counterpart of Pareto coefficient $b$ which is equal to:

$$
\begin{equation*}
b_{i}=\frac{1}{\theta_{i}} \frac{y_{i}+\ldots+y_{\omega}}{n_{i}+\ldots+n_{\omega}} . \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

We denote $N=n_{1}+\ldots+n_{\omega}$ the total number of taxpayers, $\phi_{i}=n_{i} / N$ the relative frequency within interval $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$, and $p_{i}=\phi_{1}+\ldots+\phi_{i-1}$ the fractile corresponding to the threshold $\theta_{i}$.

### 2.1.2.2 The interpolation problem

Using only the information published in tax tabulations, we want to find out about the true density function $f$ (and its associated cumulative distribution function $F$ ) in order to derive estimates of interest.

Notice that $p_{i}$ is the empirical counterpart of $F\left(\theta_{i}\right)$, and similarly we observe:

$$
\begin{gather*}
\phi_{i}=\int_{\theta_{i}}^{\theta_{i+1}} f(y) d y  \tag{2.9}\\
\mu_{i}=\frac{1}{\phi_{i}} \int_{\theta_{i}}^{\theta_{i+1}} y f(y) d y  \tag{2.10}\\
b_{i}=\frac{1}{\theta_{i}} \frac{\int_{\theta_{i}}^{+\infty} y f(y) d y}{\int_{\theta_{i}}^{+\infty} f(y) d y}=\frac{1}{\left(1-F\left(\theta_{i}\right)\right) \theta_{i}} \int_{\theta_{i}}^{+\infty} y f(y) d y \tag{2.11}
\end{gather*}
$$

A first approach is to calculate lower and upper bounds consistent with available data and within which the true value of the quantity we care about must lie. For instance, the total amount earned by the top 10 percent is between

$$
T_{L}=\frac{p_{i+1}-0.1}{p_{i+1}-p_{i}} \phi_{i} \mu_{i}+\sum_{j \geqslant i+1} \phi_{j} \mu_{j}
$$

and, if we define $\alpha_{i} \in[0,1]$ such that $\mu_{i}=\alpha_{i} \theta_{i}+\left(1-\alpha_{i}\right) \theta_{i+1}$,

$$
T_{U}=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
\frac{p_{i+1}-0.1}{p_{i+1}-p_{i}} \phi_{i} \theta_{i+1}+\sum_{j \geqslant i+1} \phi_{j} \mu_{j} & \text { if } 0.1 \geqslant p_{i}+\alpha_{i} \phi_{i} \\
\left(\alpha_{i}-\frac{0.1-p_{i}}{p_{i+1}-p_{i}}\right) \phi_{i} \theta_{i}+\left(1-\alpha_{i}\right) \phi_{i} \theta_{i+1}+\sum_{j \geqslant i+1} \phi_{j} \mu_{j} & \text { otherwise }
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $p_{i} \leqslant 0.90<p_{i+1}$.
These two bounds are met when all the taxpayers in this income class all earn the same income (lower bound) or if a fraction $\alpha_{i}$ earns $\theta_{i}$ and the others earn $\theta_{i+1}$ (upper bound). But this range of values is quite large and boundaries would be reached under unrealistic conditions about the distribution.

As the minimal and maximal values would be hypothetically obtained with some specific distributions, we cannot produce more precise estimates without additional assumption about the shape of the underlying distribution. In reality, the taxpayers within each income interval do not all gather near one boundary of the bracket so that the true income distribution is presumably rather smooth.

A more satisfactory way to address the estimation problem is thus to suppose a certain distribution of incomes satisfying plausible assumptions $3^{3}$ within tax intervals. We describe below alternative estimation methods depending on whether we know the income means $\mu_{i}$, as presented in the technical appendix of Cowell, 2009. Most of these methodologies rely on the assumption that the top of income distribution obeys a Pareto law.

More specifically, we assume that the density function on interval $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$ is $f_{i}$, a particular functional form whose parameters are determined using information we have on interval $i$ (namely, its boundaries $\theta_{i}$ and $\theta_{i+1}$, its relative frequency $\phi_{i}$ and possibly its mean $\mu_{i}$ ).

Then, we can compute the CDF:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=p_{i}+\int_{\theta_{i}}^{y} f_{i}(z) d z \tag{2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the total income of people earning at most $y$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
s(y)=s_{i}+\int_{\theta_{i}}^{y} z f_{i}(z) d z \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.1.2.3 Estimation when intervals means are unknown

First, let us suppose that the only information we have about each interval $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$ is its relative frequency $\phi_{i}$.

Histogram density The simplest form we can think of is a density function which is uniform within each tax bracket. The density on interval $i$ is given by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}(y)=\frac{\phi_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}}, \quad \theta_{i} \leqslant y<\theta_{i+1} \tag{2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Paretian density Another approach is the one initially developed by Pareto 1896, and subsequently used by Kuznets 1953 and then by Feenberg and Poterba 1993 with income tax tabulations of the US.

[^3]Taking advantage of the good fit of the Paretian form with the income distribution, we assume that the density within each bracket writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}(y)=\frac{a_{i} k_{i}^{a_{i}}}{y^{a_{i}+1}}, \quad \theta_{i} \leqslant y<\theta_{i+1} \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a_{i}$ and $k_{i}$ are the parameters to find.
There are two alternative ways to identify these parameters, depending on where we put $k$, the minimal income above which the Paretian law holds.

- A first option is to assume that the Pareto form is defined on $\left[\theta_{i},+\infty\right)$. In particular, $k=\theta_{i}$. Then, we have from the linearity of the Pareto diagram 2.6):

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \left(1-\phi_{i}\right)=a_{i} \log \left(\theta_{i}\right)-a_{i} \log \left(\theta_{i+1}\right) \tag{2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

which leads to:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i}=\frac{\log \left(1-\phi_{i}\right)}{\log \left(\frac{\theta_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}}\right)} \tag{2.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

- Another possibility is to assume that the Paretian form is valid on the whole distribution of incomes, and to assess from this hypothesis the value of $k$. Again, we make use of the linearity of the Pareto diagram (2.6) to get the two equations:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \left(1-p_{i}\right)=a_{i} \log (k)-a_{i} \log \left(\theta_{i}\right) \tag{2.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log \left(1-p_{i+1}\right)=a_{i} \log (k)-a_{i} \log \left(\theta_{i+1}\right) \tag{2.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substracting (2.19) to 2.18), we get the estimate of $a_{i}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i}=\frac{\log \left(\left(1-p_{i}\right) /\left(1-p_{i+1}\right)\right)}{\log \left(\theta_{i+1} / \theta_{i}\right)} \tag{2.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

and then the estimation of $k$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
k=\theta_{i}\left(1-p_{i}\right)^{1 / a_{i}} \tag{2.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

This is the method that has been initially used by Pareto 1896, and then for the US by Kuznets 1953 and Feenberg and Poterba 1993.
The formula $1-F(y)=\left(\frac{k}{y}\right)^{a}$ then allows to extrapolate the whole distribution of the top incomes. For instance, to calculate the threshold and average income of the top $0.5 \%$, first choose the bracket $i$ the closer to $p=0.995$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
P 99.5=\frac{k_{i}}{0.005^{1 / a_{i}}}=\left(\frac{1-p_{i}}{0.005}\right)^{\left(b_{i}-1\right) / b_{i}} \theta_{i} \\
P 99.5-100=b_{i} \cdot P 99.5=b_{i}\left(\frac{1-p_{i}}{0.005}\right)^{\left(b_{i}-1\right) / b_{i}} \theta_{i}
\end{gathered}
$$

We can deduce the threshold above which one household is in the top-earning $0.5 \%$ :

$$
P 99.5=\frac{k}{0.005^{1 / a}}
$$

and the average taxable income that those households earn:

$$
P 99.5-100=\frac{a}{a-1} P 99.5=\frac{a}{a-1} \frac{k}{0.005^{1 / a}} .
$$

Finally, the share of total taxable income earned by the top $0.5 \%$ of taxpayers is:

$$
\frac{0.005 \times P 99.5-100}{\bar{y}}
$$

where $\bar{y}$ is the average taxable income in the whole population.

### 2.1.2.4 Estimation when intervals means are known

Polynomial interpolation A first idea is to consider a polynomial interpolation $f_{i}$ of the density over each interval $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right)$. The conditions on the boundaries and the means of the brackets boil down to the systems:

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\phi_{i} & =\int_{\theta_{i}}^{\theta_{i+1}} f_{i}(y) d y  \tag{2.22}\\
\mu_{i} & =\frac{\int_{\theta_{i}}^{\theta_{i+1}} y f_{i}(y) d y}{\int_{\theta_{i}}^{i+1} f_{i}(y) d y}
\end{align*}\right.
$$

If the degree of the polynomials $f_{i}$ is higher than 2 , the density is likely to exhibit turning points or even to become negative within the intervals. So in practice, the use of polynomials to approximate the density functions is limited to polynomials of order 1 or 2 .

For instance, the straight line density is given by the formula ${ }^{4}$.

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}(y)=b_{i}+c_{i} y, \quad \theta_{i} \leqslant y<\theta_{i+1} \tag{2.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
b_{i}=\frac{12 \mu_{i}-6\left(\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}\right)}{\left(\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}\right)^{3}} \phi_{i} \tag{2.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{i}=\frac{\phi_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}}-\frac{1}{2}\left(\theta_{i+1}+\theta_{i}\right) b_{i} . \tag{2.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

Split histogram density Another simple approach is to approximate the density function with an histogram. Now, to meet the two conditions on the relative frequency and the mean in

[^4]the interval, we have to split each the bracket in two.
\[

f_{i}(y)=\left\{$$
\begin{array}{l}
\frac{\phi_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}} \frac{\theta_{i+1}-\mu_{i}}{\mu_{i}-\theta_{i}} \text { if } \theta_{i} \leqslant y<\mu_{i},  \tag{2.26}\\
\frac{\phi_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}-\theta_{i}} \frac{\mu_{i}-\theta_{i}}{\theta_{i+1}-\mu_{i}} \text { if } \mu_{i} \leqslant y<\theta_{i+1} .
\end{array}
$$\right.
\]

Piecewise Paretian interpolation Again, we can assume that the distribution is Paretian within each bracket and define:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}(y)=\frac{a_{i} k_{i}^{a_{i}}}{y^{a_{i}+1}}, \quad \theta_{i} \leqslant y<\theta_{i+1} . \tag{2.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

- The easiest way is to use the $b_{i}$ corresponding to the thresholds $\theta_{i}$ given in the tabulations and to compute for each threshold:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i}=\frac{b_{i}}{b_{i}-1} \tag{2.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

and:

$$
\begin{equation*}
k_{i}=\theta_{i}\left(1-p_{i}\right)^{1 / a_{i}} . \tag{2.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

This is the method developed by Piketty [2001] for France.

- A second option is to solve the following system of equations. If we compute the two conditions of the system $\sqrt{2.22}$, we get:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i} k_{i}^{a_{i}}=\frac{a_{i} \phi_{i}}{\theta_{i}^{-a_{i}}-\theta_{i+1}^{-a_{i}}} \tag{2.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a_{i}$ is the root of the following equation ${ }^{5}$.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mu_{i}=\frac{a_{i}}{a_{i}-1} \frac{\theta_{i}^{1-a_{i}}-\theta_{i+1}^{1-a_{i}}}{\theta_{i}^{-a_{i}}-\theta_{i+1}^{-a}} . \tag{2.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.1.2.5 Discussion of the methods

Histogram and polynomial density are the more elementary methods to interpolate the income distribution. However, the choice of such functional forms to fit the data has no theoretical support.

On the other hand, the usual assumption that the distribution of incomes among the rich follows (at least locally) a Pareto law is a rationale for the Paretian interpolation methods. Conversely, their accuracy relies crucially on the extent to which the Pareto hypothesis is satisfied. This approach has been validated by Feenberg and Poterba 1993 and Piketty 2001 by comparing results with micro data.

But the Paretian shape of the income distribution is questioned. As far back as 1905, Lorenz 1905] argued that "logarithm curves are more or less treacherous". Indeed, the use of logarithmic

[^5]scales in the Pareto diagram compresses the data and conceals irregularities. The response of Johnson 1937 to critics attacking the poor fit of the Pareto distribution is not fully convincing.

Actually, this assumption is never globally verified. Even locally, coefficients $b_{i}$ fluctuate and the Pareto hypothesis is only approximately satisfied so that the obtained estimations remain imprecise. While common methods employed to analyze Pareto-like distributions merely give estimates of parameters, Clauset et al. 2009 suggest a rigorous statistical framework to discern whether the data do exhibit a Pareto behavior. When they apply their method to wealth distribution, they find no evidence that it obeys a Pareto law at all.

Furthermore, piecewise Paretian interpolation is quite unsatisfactory as the implied interpolated distribution is not plausible: the corresponding density is not continuous as the intervals are considered independently.

### 2.1.3 Usual representations of the income distribution

The most common continuous probability law is the normal (or Gaussian) distribution whose density can be expressed on $\mathbb{R}$ as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=\frac{1}{\sigma \sqrt{2 \pi}} \exp \left(-\frac{(x-\mu)^{2}}{2 \sigma^{2}}\right) \tag{2.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mu$ and $\sigma^{2}$ are respectively the mean and the variance.
Its predominance is justified on a theoretical basis by the central limit theorem which states that the mean of a large number of independent and identically distributed random variables satisfying quite general conditions is approximately normally distributed, regardless of the law shared by these variables.

Consequently, the normal law is often employed to approximate the distribution of random variables whose underlying law is unknown and which are expected to result from many independent processes.


Figure 2.2: The normal distribution

Yet, the Gaussian functional form poorly fits income distributions. A first reason is that a normal distribution takes negative values. Even restricting attention to the positive part of the curve, it appears that the Gaussian shape does not look like the income distribution. The normal distribution is symmetrical about its mean (so that the mean, the median and the mode are indeed equal), and its density is nearly zero as soon as $x$ is more than a few standard deviations away from the mean. On the contrary, the typical income distribution is positively skewed and heavy-tailed for top incomes. Concretely, if we set reasonable values for the means and the standard deviations, such as $\mu=30000 €, \sigma=15000 €$, there is the same absolute difference between the mean and the 10th percentile ( $p_{10}=10777 €$ ) and between the mean and the 90 th percentile $\left(p_{90}=49223 €\right)$. The top thresholds are excessively low ( $p_{99}=64895 €$, $\left.p_{99.9}=76353 €, p_{99.99}=85785 €\right)$ and the Pareto coefficient lies between 1.04 and 1.14 on the top 10 percent. The predicted shares for top-earning individuals are also widely underestimated $\left(s_{90}=18.8 \%, s_{99}=2.1 \%, s_{99.9}=0.03 \%\right)$.

### 2.1.3.1 Lognormal distribution

A more promising candidate to fit the shape of the income distribution is the lognormal law. By definition, a random variable $Y$ follows a lognormal law if $X=\log Y$ is normally distributed. One can check that the density of $Y$ is then given by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{1}{y \sigma \sqrt{2 \pi}} \exp \left(-\frac{(\ln y-\mu)^{2}}{2 \sigma^{2}}\right), \quad \forall y>0 \tag{2.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

The median of the lognormal distribution is $e^{\mu}$, its mean is $e^{\mu+\sigma^{2} / 2}$, its mode is $e^{\mu-\sigma^{2}}$ and its variance is $\left(e^{\sigma^{2}}-1\right) e^{2 \mu+\sigma^{2}}$.


Figure 2.3: The lognormal distribution

The lognormal distribution appears to be well-suited to represent the distribution of incomes. Firstly, it takes only positive values. But an even more attractive feature is that it is positively
skewed and heavy-tailed $\sqrt{6}$, just as the income distribution. Its mean is greater than its median which in turn is greater than its mode.

This functional form allows for a higher dispersion than the normal distribution. Indeed, the ratio of the 90th percentile to the median is now the same as the ratio of the median to the 10th percentile while the absolute differences of these percentiles were equal for the normal law. But to obtain a gap not too wide, $\sigma$ has to be very low, which generates then an upper tail not spread out enough beyond the 10th percentile. More specifically, with a median $\mu=30000 €$, $\sigma$ has to be close to 2 to get realistic values for $p_{10}$ and $p_{90}$. This induces a Pareto coefficient ranging from 1.20 to 1.45 between $p_{90}$ and $p_{99.99}$ and top shares respectively equal to $s_{90}=27.8 \%, s_{99}=5.1 \%$ and $s_{99.99}=0.1 \%$. Actually, inequality is much more pronounced in the top 10 percent.

### 2.1.3.2 Pareto distribution

The Paretian functional form introduced in section 2.1.1 works well to describe the distribution of income and wealth among the rich. The Pareto hypothesis is usually made to represent the upper tail of the distribution.

In France, the Pareto coefficient $b$ for top incomes was around 2.2 and 2.3 in the interwar years, and lies 1.7 and 1.8 since World War II. It has declined from WWII to the 1970s, and rises within top 10 percent since the 1970s.

### 2.1.3.3 Piecemeal distributions

As we have just seen, the middle part of the distribution (from about the 10th percentile to the 80th percentile) is well approximated by a lognormal law. The upper tail, that is, incomes above the 20th percentile, is better described by a Pareto distribution. To model the income distribution as a whole, one could take a piecemeal approach and try to "stick" a Paretian upper tail to a lognormal central part. In this way, the different parts of the income distribution would be appropriately approximated with different functional forms.

For this purpose, we have to determine some percentile $p^{*}$ as the threshold above which the distribution is Paretian. Say, $p^{*}=0.9$ and $y^{*}$ is the income such that $F\left(y^{*}\right)=p^{*}$ if $F$ is the CDF of a lognormal distribution. Therefore, $y^{*}$ is determined by the parameters $\mu$ and $\sigma$ which are chosen for the lognormal distribution to fit the central part of empirical data. Then, the relation $1-p^{*}=\left(k / y^{*}\right)^{a}$ gives the value of $k$ as a function of the parameter $a$.

A natural requirement to obtain a plausible functional form would be that the density is continuous and smooth at the point $y^{*}$. However, such a property cannot be satisfied: the continuity condition and the smoothness condition at the sticking point do not give the same value for $a$ as a function of $\mu$ and $\sigma$. Indeed, the slope of the lognormal density would imply an upper tail heavier than the continuity condition does.
${ }^{6}$ Formally, a distribution is said to have a heavy right tail if:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{x \rightarrow+\infty} e^{\lambda x} \bar{F}(x)=+\infty \quad \forall \lambda>0 \tag{2.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\bar{F}$ is the associated survival function. Examples of such probability laws include the lognormal distribution and the Pareto law.

A less stringent assumption is that the density is only required to be continuous. Then, there are three degrees of liberty, and we have several options for parametrization, depending on the choice of the three parameters.

### 2.1.3.4 Empirical evidence

Clementi and Gallegati 2005 analyze income datasets for the United States (1980-2001), United Kingdom (1991-2001) and Germany (1990-2002). They advocate a mixture of the lognormal functional form (for the low-middle income group) and the Pareto function (for the high income group) to represent the income size distribution.

According to Aitchison and Brown 1957, the lognormal form is empirically appropriate for the distribution of earnings in homogenous occupational groups. They rely on disaggregated data for the year 1950 in Great Britain. The respective distributions of earnings in nine agricultural occupations (lorry drivers, stockmen, horsemen...) seem to be lognormally distributed.

Harrison 1979, 1981 also argues after examining British data that the Pareto distribution is less appropriate than the lognormal form to fit the upper tail of earnings distributions when data is disaggregated by occupational group. He explains the persistent validity of the Pareto distribution for the overall distribution by the significant variations of the standard deviations of logarithms of incomes $\sigma$ across the different groups which prevent the aggregate from being lognormal.

### 2.1.3.5 Other distributions

A range of functional forms have been suggested to fit the income distributions. They reproduce the shape of the lognormal and Paretian forms, but allow for more flexibility with a higher number of parameters.

They can be classified into several families. For an overview of these functional forms, see Cowell, 2009 and for an inventory of their properties, see Kleiber and Kotz, 2003.

Three-parameter lognormal distribution The random variable $X$ is said to follow a threeparameter lognormal distribution if there exists a real number $\lambda$ such that $X=\ln (Y-\lambda)$ is normally distributed. Its PDF writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{1}{(y-\lambda) \sigma \sqrt{2 \pi}} \exp \left(-\frac{[\ln (y-\lambda)-\mu]^{2}}{2 \sigma^{2}}\right), \quad \forall y>\lambda \tag{2.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

According to Metcalf 1969, the lognormal distribution overcorrects for the positive skewness of the income distribution, so that the observed data exhibits negative skewness after logarithmic transformation. If the random variable $Y$ is positively skewed and $\ln Y$ negatively skewed, there exists a $C>0$ such that $\ln (Y+C)$ has zero skewness. Therefore, Metcalf uses the threeparameter lognormal distribution to obtain the desired degree of skewness and claims that this functional form provides a good fit for the lower tail of the income distribution for US data from 1949 to 1965.

Pareto-type distributions The distribution previously named Pareto distribution is only one of the many functional forms suggested by Pareto himself. Its CDF could be expressed:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\left[\frac{y}{\sigma}\right]^{-\alpha}, \quad \forall y \geqslant \sigma \tag{2.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\sigma$ and $\alpha$ positive parameters. Arnold 2015 uses the following typology.
Pareto type II distribution The CDF of a Pareto type II distribution is given by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\left[1+\frac{y-\mu}{\sigma}\right]^{-\alpha}, \quad \forall y \geqslant \mu \tag{2.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\sigma, \alpha>0$ and $\mu \in \mathbb{R}$.
Pareto type III distribution The CDF of a Pareto type III distribution writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\left[1+\left(\frac{y-\mu}{\sigma}\right)^{1 / \gamma}\right]^{-1}, \quad \forall y \geqslant \mu \tag{2.38}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\sigma, \gamma>0$ and $\mu \in \mathbb{R}$.
Pareto type IV distribution We can express the CDF of a Pareto type IV distribution as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\left[1+\left(\frac{y-\mu}{\sigma}\right)^{1 / \gamma}\right]^{-\alpha}, \quad \forall y \geqslant \mu \tag{2.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\sigma, \gamma, \alpha>0$ and $\mu \in \mathbb{R}$.
The Pareto type II distribution corresponds to the special case $\gamma=1$ and the Pareto type III to the case $\alpha=1$. With $\gamma=1$ and $\mu=\sigma$, we have the Pareto type I distribution.

Champernowne distribution Champernowne 1953 derives another distribution whose form is based on reasoning about processes of income generation. Its CDF writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\frac{1}{\theta} \arctan \left(\frac{\sin \theta}{\cos \theta+\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\alpha}}\right), \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 . \tag{2.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

This functional form is Paretian in the upper tail as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-F(y) \sim_{y \rightarrow+\infty} C y^{-\alpha} \tag{2.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $C=\frac{1}{\theta} y_{0}^{\alpha} \sin \theta$.
Thatcher 1968 provides empirical evidence with the distribution of earnings in Great Britain.
Sech square distribution Fisk 1961 analyzes a special case of the Champernowne distribution which he claims to fit reasonably well the income distributions which are homogenous
in occupation while remaining tractable. Its CDF is given by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\frac{1}{1+\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\alpha}}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

## Gamma-type distributions

Gamma distribution The well-known Gamma distribution has been used to approximate the income distribution by Salem and Mount 1974. Its PDF is given by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\gamma-1} e^{-y / y_{0}}}{\Gamma(\gamma)}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

with parameters $\gamma \geqslant 0$ and $y_{0}>0$.
The authors show that the Gamma distribution outperforms the lognormal distribution to fit the personal income data in the United States for the years 1960 to 1969.

Generalized Gamma distribution Esteban 1986 speak in the Generalized Gamma distribution favor's from a theoretical perspective. This functional form has PDF:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\beta\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta \gamma-1} e^{-\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta}}}{\Gamma(\gamma)}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\beta>0, \gamma \geqslant 0$ and $y_{0}>0$.

Weibull distribution The CDF of the Weibull distribution can be expressed as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\exp \left(-\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta}\right), \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\beta$ and $y_{0}$ are positive real numbers.

Singh-Maddala distribution Singh and Maddala 1976 generalize the Pareto distribution and the Weibull distribution in order to approach the entire income distribution with the following form:

$$
\begin{equation*}
F(y)=1-\frac{1}{\left(1+\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta}\right)^{\alpha}}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\alpha, \beta$ and $y_{0}$ are positive parameters. They claim that this functional form fits remarkably well the US income data from the 1960s.

## Beta-type distributions

Beta distribution Thurow 1970 uses the Beta distribution to fit the size distribution of incomes. As the support of this distribution is bounded, a maximum value for the incomes has
to be determined. The PDF is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\gamma-1}\left(1-\left[y / y_{0}\right]\right)^{\alpha}}{B(\gamma, \alpha+1)}, \quad \forall 0 \leqslant y \leqslant y_{0}, \tag{2.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\alpha \geqslant 0, \gamma>0$ and $y_{0}>0$. The Beta function $B$ is a normalization constant defined as $B(x, y)=\frac{\Gamma(x) \Gamma(y)}{\Gamma(x+y)}$ for all positive $x$ and $y$.

Beta type II distribution Slottje 1984 asserts that the Beta type II distribution provides a good approximation to empirical income data in the US for the years 1952-1980. The PDF is given by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\gamma-1}}{B(\gamma, \alpha+1)\left(1+\left[y / y_{0}\right]\right)^{\alpha+\gamma+1}}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0 \tag{2.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\alpha \geqslant 0, \gamma>0$ and $y_{0}>0$.

Generalized Beta distributions The generalized Beta distribution of the first and the second kind are very flexible four-parameters distributions. They include the Beta, the Beta type II, the Singh-Maddala, the lognormal, the Gamma, the generalized Gamma, the Weibull, the Sech ${ }^{2}$ and the exponential distributions as special or limiting cases. The interrelationships between these forms are given in McDonald, 1984.

The generalized Beta distribution of the first kind has a bounded support. Its PDF can be expressed as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\beta\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta \gamma-1}\left(1-\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta}\right)^{\alpha}}{B(\gamma, \alpha+1)}, \quad \forall 0 \leqslant y \leqslant y_{0}, \tag{2.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\alpha \geqslant 0, \beta>0, \gamma>0$ and $y_{0}>0$.
The PDF of the generalized Beta distribution of the second kind has a bounded support writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(y)=\frac{\beta\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta \gamma-1}}{B(\gamma, \alpha+1)\left(1+\left[y / y_{0}\right]^{\beta}\right)^{\alpha+\gamma+1}}, \quad \forall y \geqslant 0, \tag{2.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\alpha \geqslant 0, \beta>0, \gamma>0$ and $y_{0}>0$.
Empirical comparison McDonald and Ransom 1979 compare the performance of the lognormal, the Gamma, the Beta, and the Singh-Maddala distributions with various estimation methods. Using family income data for 1960 and 1969 through 1975, they conclude that the Singh-Maddala distribution provides better fits than the others. Also, the Gamma distribution outdoes the lognormal distribution regardless of the estimation technique used.

McDonald (1984 discusses the alternative descriptive models for the income distribution. As mentioned above, he considers the Beta, Beta type II, Singh-Maddala, lognormal, Gamma, Weibull, Sech ${ }^{2}$, and exponential distributions as special or limiting cases of the generalized Beta distribution of the first and the second kind. The four-parameter generalized Beta function of the second kind appeared to fit the US family income data relatively better than the other distributions considered. But the three-parameter Singh-Maddala distribution did better than
all the others (except the generalized Beta distribution of the second kind), and its simple closed form makes it easy to manipulate.

### 2.2 Theoretical models yielding Pareto distributions

Pareto had the feeling that the regularities he had discovered in income distributions stemmed from underlying mechanisms. The fact that all income distributions are continuous, unimodal, highly skewed and heavy-tailed hints that some economic structure is behind their particular form. Pareto emphasized luck, social institutions and human nature as possible sources of inequality. He dismissed chance and social institutions as major determinants of the shape of the curve. The former because he had shown that if individual incomes followed from the accumulation of chance as represented by a simple binomial process, the right form could not be generated. The latter because the income distributions appeared to be similar across very different societies. He concluded that the distribution of incomes was either related to an underlying distribution of abilities or to the will of the elites to appropriate a certain share of the national resources.

The apparent empirical stability of the Pareto law gave rise to an abundant literature of generative models which attempt to explain the observed patterns in income and wealth distributions. They try to clarify why top incomes follow a Pareto distribution, and to specify which economic forces affect the inequality level embodied by the Pareto coefficient.

### 2.2.1 Earnings distribution

We first look at models dealing with wage distribution. Notably, these models do not include any accumulation process and are therefore simpler than models of wealth distribution. Economists suggested processes of individual income development as well as models depicting the hierarchical structure of society to describe the economic mechanisms involved.

Existing models attempt to make explicit the deciding factors at work. Are there some intrinsic characteristics that determine individual incomes? Is chance, or rather the accumulation of idiosyncratic shocks, sufficient to explain the spreading of the distribution? As put forward by Lydall [1959], the income distribution may be more than the mere aggregation of individual wages and may reflect a hierarchical structure prevailing within enterprises.

Models producing Pareto tails are mostly based on a few elementary mechanisms surveyed by Gabaix 2009, 2014] We examine below these mechanisms, detailing more carefully the shape of the income distribution predicted by each of them. Indeed, the resulting Pareto coefficient is not in general constant throughout the distribution, as it would be with a true Pareto distribution. As we shall see, the distribution is most of the time only expected to be asymptotically Paretian, with an upper tail close to power law (formally $\left.\mathbb{P}(Y>y) \propto y^{-a}\right)$, in a sense to be defined.

As underlined by Gabaix [2009], power-law behavior (that is, the fact that the upper tail of the distribution is Paretian) is a stable property. Inheritance mechanisms ensure that, if we combine two Paretian variables, the one with the "fattest" tail will dominate. This stability property is true for the sum, the product, the maximum of random variables. Also, adding or multiplying by random variables which are not Paretian (normal, lognormal, or exponential variables for instance) preserves the Pareto exponent.

[^6]
### 2.2.1.1 Models based on an underlying distribution of talent

Any simple static mechanism to generate labor income inequality requires two components:

1. some heterogeneity in the population, i.e. a certain attribute has to be unequally distributed;
2. a mechanism of wage formation specifying how the relevant attribute influences wage.

Exponential growth A first insight to understand how a Pareto distribution may emerge is analyzed by Jones 2015): exponential growth that occurs for an exponentially distributed amount of time generates a Pareto distribution. Here, we assume first that people are unevenly endowed in talent or education or experience. We further hypothesize that the corresponding variable $X$ is exponentially distributed: $\mathbb{P}(X>x)=e^{-\delta x}$. Secondly, wage will be assumed to grow exponentially with $X: w(x)=e^{\mu x}$. Under these hypotheses, one can easily show that earnings $Y=w(X)$ obey a Pareto distribution of exponent $a=\delta / \mu$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}(Y>y)=y^{-\delta / \mu} \tag{2.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

This model dates back to Cantelli 1921.

Matching and superstars effects The previous model does not provide any justification for the alleged distribution of talent. It does not either clarify why wages should grow exponentially with talent.

Rosen [1981] suggests a more elaborate model to account for the skewness characterizing the top of the distribution. He argues that small differences in talent translate into large differences in revenue because the function associating talent to revenue is convex: "small differences in talent become magnified in larger earnings differences, with great magnification if the earningstalent gradient increases sharply near the top of the scale". Imperfect substitution among sellers and consumption technologies allowing for scale economies in production jointly explain this winner-take-all phenomenon and the marked concentration of incomes at the top.

This superstar effect is studied by Gabaix and Landier 2008 who provide a calibrated model for the market for CEOs. Their model is of specific interest for us as it is fully calculable. Their model makes explicit the matching of CEOs and firms. Authors use extreme value theory to justify intellectually assumptions about the distribution of attributes. Extreme value theory shows that the spacing between talents takes on a quite universal form: for any "regular" distribution, rank in the upper tail is of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
T^{\prime}(x)=-B x^{\beta-1} \tag{2.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $B$ a constant, up to a "slowly varying function" 8

[^7]Gabaix and Landier 2008 find that the distribution of wages is Paretian in the upper tail. The earnings distribution is not an exact Pareto distribution any more.

Roy's model of multiplicative talent According to Roy 1950, personal productivity is the product of a myriad of attributes which are i.i.d. random variables.

Wage depends linearly on talent, so that the earnings are lognormally distributed.

O-Ring theory In Kremer 1993's O-Ring theory, the production function induces complementarity between workers' skills. The marginal product of a worker increases with the quality of other workers. In equilibrium, workers with the same skills work together. This implies that the distribution of wages is more skewed than the distribution of abilities, and is a Paretian.

### 2.2.1.2 Chance and Markov processes

Stochastic theories of the earnings distribution originate in Champernowne 1953. Income does not depend on abilities or talent, but evolves randomly over time. Income is embodied by a Markov process. This account for the fact that chance is the only factor that affects the evolution of wage, and that the past history of its evolution does not matter.

In these models, a Paretian distribution arise eventually for a given pattern of social mobility regardless of the income distribution originally prevailing.

Proportional random growth processes The following mechanism is a dynamic model of the evolution of income (or alternatively wealth) over time in which the steady state distribution has a Pareto tail. Individual incomes are depicted as stochastic processes which fluctuate as time goes by. They grow proportionally according to a random variable. Their overall distribution tends to some equilibrium whose upper tail is Paretian.

Unlike the exponential growth model, this model does not assume the existence of any individual characteristic determining wage. The individual variations are purely random. But considered as a whole, the distribution of incomes in the entire population appears to have a Pareto tail. This statistical regularity comes from the overall structure of social mobility. As we shall see, it is the distribution of the growth of incomes with respect to the growth of the mean that matters for the shape of the steady state income distribution. The more dispersed this distribution is, the higher inequality.

The idea was first developed with discrete probability distributions by the statistician Yule 1925 to explain the distribution of biological species and genera. The economist Simon 1955 underlined the broad range of potential applications in sociology, biology and economics. The family of random growth models for income distributions was initiated by Champernowne 1953.

We first provide the main intuition behind this class of models as it is described by Gabaix 2009. Then we give the result proved rigorously by Kesten 1973.

Intuition The population is represented by a continuum of individuals of mass 1. Each individual $i$ earns an income $Y_{t}^{i}$ at time $t$. Incomes are normalized so that the average in the
population is always equal to 1 . The rationale for detrending incomes is that we want to ensure the existence of a limiting distribution.

Individual incomes raise between time $t$ and $t+1$ by a gross growth rate $\gamma_{t+1}^{i}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{t+1}^{i}=\gamma_{t+1}^{i} Y_{t}^{i} \tag{2.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

As incomes are normalized, $\gamma_{t+1}^{i}$ must be interpreted as the growth rate compared with the average: $\gamma_{t+1}^{i}$ is less than 1 if the income of individual $i$ grows slower than the mean income and is greater than 1 if it grows faster.

The central assumption is that growth rates $\gamma_{t+1}^{i}$ are identically and independently distributed under a density $g(\gamma)$ at least in the upper tail.

We denote $\bar{F}_{t}(y)=\mathbb{P}\left(Y_{t}^{i}>y\right)$ the counter-cumulative distribution function of incomes at time $t$. Its law of motion of $\bar{F}_{t}$ is given by:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\forall y \geqslant 0, \quad \bar{F}_{t+1}(y) & =\mathbb{P}\left(Y_{t+1}^{i}>y\right) \\
& =\mathbb{P}\left(\gamma_{t+1}^{i} Y_{t}^{i}>y\right) \\
& =\mathbb{P}\left(Y_{t}^{i}>\frac{y}{\gamma_{t+1}^{i}}\right) \\
& =\int_{0}^{\infty} \bar{F}_{t}\left(\frac{y}{\gamma}\right) g(\gamma) d \gamma .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore the steady state distribution must satisfy if it exists:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\forall y \geqslant 0, \quad \bar{F}(y)=\int_{0}^{\infty} \bar{F}\left(\frac{y}{\gamma}\right) g(\gamma) d \gamma . \tag{2.54}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Paretian functional form $\bar{F}(y)=\left(\frac{k}{y}\right)^{a}$ (with $k$ a constant) is a solution if $a$ is a root of:

$$
\begin{equation*}
1=\int_{0}^{\infty} \gamma^{a} g(\gamma) d \gamma \tag{2.55}
\end{equation*}
$$

This condition is equivalent to the simple equation (2.56) called Champernowne's equation ${ }^{9}$ by Gabaix 2009:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}\left[\gamma^{a}\right]=1 . \tag{2.56}
\end{equation*}
$$

This relation relates the value of $a$ to the dispersion of the values of $\gamma$. Nirei 2009 proves that if $\mathbb{E}[\gamma]<1$ and under a few other non-restrictive conditions on the distributions of the shocks, the exponent $a$ is decreasing in the variance of the gross rate $\gamma$. This means that inequality is higher in the top of the income distribution when there are large random variations of the growth rate.

Gibrat 1931 pointed out that the distribution of incomes cannot converge to a steady state if (2.53) holds throughout the distribution. Indeed, the variance of the income distribution would write:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{V a r}\left[\ln S_{t}^{i}\right]=\mathbb{V a r}\left[\ln S_{0}^{i}\right]+\mathbb{V a r}[\ln \gamma] t \tag{2.57}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^8]and would grow to infinity.
Consequently, as suggested by Gabaix 2009, we need to deviate from pure random growth processes and to add some frictions that prevent incomes from becoming too small. For instance, a positive constant may be included in (2.53) or a reflecting barrier may enforce a lower bound for incomes. These frictions affect only low incomes, so that the Pareto exponent is unchanged.

Kesten processes Kesten 1973) is credited with the first rigorous study of random growth processes of the form $Y_{t}=A_{t} Y_{t-1}+B_{t}$ where $\left(A_{t}, B_{t}\right)$ are i.i.d. random variables. We reproduce below his main result predicting the asymptotic behavior of the limiting distribution.
Theorem 2.2.1 (Kesten, 1973)
Let for some $a>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}\left[|A|^{a}\right]=1 \tag{2.58}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $\mathbb{E}\left[|A|^{a} \max (\ln (A), 0)\right]<+\infty, 0<\mathbb{E}\left[|B|^{a}\right]<+\infty$. Also, suppose that $B /(1-$ $A$ ) is not degenerate (i.e. can take more than one value), and the conditional distribution of $\ln |A|$ given $A \neq 0$ is non lattice (i.e. has a support that is not included in $\lambda \mathbb{Z}$ for some $\lambda$ ), then there are constants $k_{+}$and $k_{-}$, at least one of them positive, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
x^{a} \mathbb{P}(Y>x) \longrightarrow k_{+}, \quad x^{a} \mathbb{P}(Y<-x) \longrightarrow k_{-} \tag{2.59}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $x \rightarrow+\infty$, where $Y$ is the solution of $Y={ }^{d} A Y+B$. Futhermore, the solution of the recurrence equation $Y_{t+1}=A_{t+1} Y_{t}+B_{t+1}$ converges in probability to $Y$ as $t \rightarrow+\infty$.

Continuous-time processes The proofs with discrete-time processes are rather technical. The benchmark provided by the theory of stochastic calculus and the theory of stochastic differential equations make computations much easier for continuous-time processes. The density of the steady state distribution is found as the solution of an ordinary differential equation.

If individual incomes obey the stochastic differential equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
d Y_{t}=\mu\left(Y_{t}\right) d t+\sigma\left(Y_{t}\right) d z_{t} \tag{2.60}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $z_{t}$ is a Brownian motion, then from Kolmogorov equation the density of the limiting distribution is a solution of

$$
\begin{equation*}
0=\partial_{x}[\mu(x) f(x)]+\partial_{x x}\left[\frac{\sigma^{2}(x)}{2} f(x)\right] . \tag{2.61}
\end{equation*}
$$

For instance, in the case of a random growth process, if $\mu(X)=g X$ and $\sigma(X)=v X$, the solution is Paretian in the upper tail.

Reed's model Reed [2001] shows that if individual incomes follow a geometric Brownian
motion, and if they are observed after an exponentially distributed time $T$ (the age of individuals), than the overall distribution obeys a double Pareto distribution, which has a power-law behavior both in the lower and in the upper tails.

In this model, we notice that if observed individuals had all the same age, the distribution would be lognormal (since individual trajectories follow a geometric Brownian motion). But the stacking of lognormal distributions associated with different standard deviations causes an overall Paretian behavior. The age heterogeneity conveys a fatter upper tail.

### 2.2.1.3 Lydall's model of social hierarchy

Lydall 1959 explains the overall distribution of incomes by the pyramid pattern of the social hierarchy. Each supervisor controls a fixed number of persons. The wage of a supervisor is assumed to depend on the aggregate income of the persons that he immediately supervises. These assumptions lead to a Pareto distribution of wages.

### 2.2.2 Accumulation models for wealth distribution

Explaining the shape of the wealth distribution is essentially explaining the heterogeneity in wealth accumulation across individuals. To understand this heterogeneity, we have first to figure out the individuals' motives to save, that is, to grasp why rational agents choose to allocate a part of their resources to savings rather than to direct consumption.

Piketty and Zucman 2015 give a detailed account of the related literature. We mainly follow their presentation in this section.

### 2.2.2.1 Motives for wealth amassing

The early literature paid little attention to the rationale of savings. Keynes 1936 referred to a "fundamental psychological law" which characterized the average saving behavior in the population: "men are disposed, as a rule and on the average, to increase their consumption as their income increases but not by as much as the increase in the income". In other words, the marginal propensity to save is greater than zero but less than unity.

To escape bare considerations on psychological inclinations, one has to go beyond this purely static framework. Indeed, dynamic models are needed to make out why agents do not only worry about direct consumption. Two main rationales have been underscored in the literature. First, lifecycle motives: individuals save while they are young, and dissave after retirement to maintain their consumption level. Second, dynastic altruism: individuals care about their descendants and want to leave them a bequest when they die.

Accordingly, the wealth held by individuals will primarily depend on their age and on their expected length of retirement. Within the same cohort, wealth will depend on opportunities (the lifetime ressources of agents), and on preferences (dynastic altruism for bequests, risk aversion which determines precautionary savings, taste for a social status granted by wealth, etc).

Lifecycle motive Modigliani 1986 claims that the life-cycle hypothesis provides an apt description of wealth accumulation patterns. The key assumption is that agents smooth their consumption over their lifetime. Wealth accumulation is thus driven by lifecycle motives.

In the "stripped-down" version of this model, income is constant until retirement, and is zero thereafter. The interest rate is zero. Individuals prefer a constant consumption over life, and leave no bequest.

At the individual level, accumulated wealth follows a hump-shaped path. The length of retirement is the main parameter controlling the form of the so-called Modigliani triangle. Formally, if the agent earns an income $\bar{Y}$ during adulthood, if retirement occurs at age $N$ and if $L$ is the age of death, the wealth holdings have the following profile:

$$
W(T)=\left\{\begin{array}{cll}
\frac{L-N}{L} T \bar{Y} & \text { if } & 0 \leqslant T \leqslant N,  \tag{2.62}\\
\frac{N}{L}(L-T) \bar{Y} & \text { if } & N \leqslant T \leqslant L .
\end{array}\right.
$$

Consumption is then equal to:

$$
\begin{equation*}
C(T)=\frac{N}{L} \bar{Y} . \tag{2.63}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is then constant throughout life.
To assess the distribution of wealth at the aggregate level, some demographical structure has to be incorporated in the model. The overlapping-generation model, while explicitly recognizing the finite life of individuals, allows to think about the wealth distribution in a pure age war context. Individuals live for two periods. They save when they are young, and they consume all their savings when they are old. This model can encompass population growth, economic growth and positive interest rate. Wealth inequality reflects both the age distribution and the income distribution.

This range of models generate reasonable values for wealth-income ratios (between 5 and 10). However, wealth inequality merely mirrors wage inequality. Data paint a completely different picture: wealth concentration is far more pronounced than income concentration. The problem is that individuals are assumed to leave no inheritance to their descendants when they die. Consequently, cumulative effects across generations due to inheritance transmission are concealed in this framework. Inheritance does matter in the wealth accumulation process.

Dynastic altruism Another motive to save a part of one's resources lies in dynastic altruism. Individuals care about their offspring and want to leave them a bequest. We present here two alternative specifications that can account for this altruistic concern.

Bequest in the utility A first option is to fashion the instantaneous utility function in order to take into account the will to leave a bequest. The wealth-increase-in-the-utility model relates the case where the agent is only concerned about leaving a higher wealth to his successors than he received from his parents. The corresponding utility function writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
U(c, \Delta)=c^{1-s} \Delta^{s}, \tag{2.64}
\end{equation*}
$$

so that at each period the agent's program is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max U\left(c_{t}, \Delta w_{t}\right), \quad \text { subject to } c_{t}+\Delta w_{t} \leqslant y_{t} \tag{2.65}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $c_{t}, y_{t}$, and $w_{t}$ denote respectively consumption, income, and wealth at period $t$, and $\Delta w_{t}=w_{t+1}-w_{t}$ is the wealth increase between $t$ and $t+1$.

This Cobb-Douglas specification leads to $\Delta w_{t}=s y_{t}$.
Besides, the bequest-in-the-utility model depicts a situation where the individual is driven by the desire to leave the largest possible bequest at the time of death. The utility function is then:

$$
\begin{equation*}
U(c, w)=c^{1-s} w^{s} \tag{2.66}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the optimization problem

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max U\left(c_{t}, w_{t+1}\right), \quad \text { subject to } w_{t+1} \leqslant w_{t}+y_{t}-c_{t} \tag{2.67}
\end{equation*}
$$

leads to $w_{t+1}=s\left(w_{t}+y_{t}\right)$.

Dynastic model In the same vein, the dynastic model provides an infinite-horizon framework where each individual maximizes the dynastic utility function

$$
\begin{equation*}
V_{T}=\int_{t=T}^{+\infty} e^{-\theta t} U\left(c_{t}\right) d t \tag{2.68}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\theta$ is the (fixed) rate of time preference and $U(c)=(1-\gamma) c^{1-\gamma}$ is the utility function with a constant intertemporal elasticity of substitution $1 / \gamma$.

The long-run rate of return $r$ is determined by tastes and by the growth rate and is greater than $g$. Its expression is given by the so-called modified Golden Rule of capital accumulation,

$$
r=\theta+\gamma g
$$

These wealth accumulation frameworks account for a pure class war situation. One drawback of such models is that they allow for no social mobility. Wealth inequality is self-sustaining. Hence these models explain why wealth inequalities perpetuate, but they do not say anything about why they appear and how they evolve.

### 2.2.2.2 Random shocks and cumulative effects

Lifecycle and dynastic models describe the reasons why people accumulate wealth. However, these models do not provide any insight into the shape of the wealth distribution and do not encompass social mobility. In this setting, wealth inequality merely mirrors income inequality and age distribution.

These models constitute a framework upon which more elaborate models of wealth distribution are based. Multiplicative random shocks models of wealth combine analysis of the individ-
ual wealth accumulation process, describing how assets accumulate over time, and heterogeneity birth-and-death process, stochastic savings etc. In the long-run, we observe both convergence of macroeconomic variables to steady-state values and of the wealth distribution to a limiting distribution. Such models are ergodic inasmuch the steady state does not depend on the initial conditions.

The individual parameters determining the amount of wealth that will be accumulated by different individuals are distributed randomly across the population. Agents also face random shocks that affect their income and their assets. Wealth inequality springs from cumulative effects: multiplicative random shocks that accumulate over generations, together with preferences and income inequality, explain the high inequality level characterizing the wealth distribution.

Idiosyncratic shocks that affect the individuals can be demographic (number of children, age at death), or can hit the rates of return of assets, the bequest tastes or labor productivities.

Wold and Whittle 1957 present a mechanism of divided inheritance which leads to a Paretian upper tail of the wealth distribution. Stiglitz 1969 studies the implication for both the distribution of income and the distribution of wealth of alternative assumptions on savings behavior, demography, inheritance policies, labor heterogeneity and taxation patterns in the context of a neoclassical growth model. He identifies equalizing forces and forces that make the distribution more unevenly distributed. Cowell 1998 provides a simple model of inheritance and relates demographical features of the population, such as the distribution of family sizes, marriage patterns, taxation or savings habits to the distribution of wealth and to its Paretian upper tail.

Benhabib and Zhu 2008 suggests a mechanism that generates a double Pareto distribution in the benchmark of an overlapping generation model. The effects of inheritance, stochastic returns on capital, uncertain lifespan and fiscal policies on wealth inequality are investigated by the authors. Benhabib et al. 2011 show that capital income risks, rather than labor income risks, drive the properties of the Paretian right tail of the wealth distribution

Nirei 2009 proves that if households undergo random investment shocks in some neoclassical growth model, the income and wealth distributions converge to a Pareto distribution. He relates the Pareto exponent to the shock variance, to the economy growth rate, and to redistribution policies.

More recently, the central role of $\bar{r}-g$ (where $\bar{r}$ is the net-of-tax rate of return) has been emphasized in wealth inequality. Piketty and Zucman 2015 give a detailed account of the related literature. For instance, Rodriguez 2014 derives a model where wealth obeys a Pareto type II distribution. Jones 2015 describes simple models of wealth distribution and warns that comparative statics can change depending on whether the model is considered in partial or in general equilibrium.

A model with bequest tastes shocks Piketty and Zucman 2015 provide a discrete-time model of a closed economy that exemplifies multiplicative random shocks models of wealth distribution. Here, the cumulative effects arise from the random shocks that affect the bequest tastes $s_{t i}$ in a bequest-in-the-utility framework.

The stationary population is represented by a continuum of agents $N_{t}=[0,1]$. Effective labor input grows at an exogenous productivity rate $g$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{t}=N_{t} h_{t}=h_{0}(1+g)^{t} . \tag{2.69}
\end{equation*}
$$

The production function writes

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{t}^{d}=F\left(K_{t}, L_{t}\right) . \tag{2.70}
\end{equation*}
$$

Each agent $i$ receives the same labor income $y_{i, t}^{L}=y_{t}^{L}$. The rate of return $r_{i, t}=r_{t}$ is common to all.

Each individual $i$ chooses $c_{i, t}$ and $w_{i, t+1}$ to maximize a Cobb-Douglas utility function of the form $U\left(c_{i, t}, w_{i, t+1}\right)=c_{i, t}^{1-s_{i, t}} w_{i, t+1}^{s_{i, t}}$ with bequest taste parameter $s_{i, t}$ under the budget constraint

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{i, t}+w_{i, t+1} \leqslant y_{t}^{L}+\left(1+r_{t}\right) w_{i, t} . \tag{2.71}
\end{equation*}
$$

Random shocks $s_{i, t}$ are i.i.d. random processes with mean $s=\mathbb{E}\left[s_{i, t}\right]<1$. This specification leads to

$$
\begin{equation*}
w_{i, t+1}=s_{i, t}\left[y_{t}^{L}+\left(1+r_{t}\right) w_{i, t}\right] . \tag{2.72}
\end{equation*}
$$

At the aggregate level, $y_{t}=y_{t}^{L}+r_{t} w_{t}$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
w_{t+1}=s\left[y_{t}^{L}+\left(1+r_{t}\right) w_{t}\right]=s\left[y_{t}+w_{t}\right] \tag{2.73}
\end{equation*}
$$

In order to study the steady-state distribution of wealth, let us now consider the normalized individual wealth $z_{i, t}=w_{i, t} / w_{t}$. As we have $w_{t+1}=(1+g) w_{t}$ in the long run, the transition equation for wealth at the individual-level can be written:

$$
\begin{equation*}
z_{i, t+1}=\frac{s_{i, t}}{s}\left[(1-\omega)+\omega z_{i, t}\right] \tag{2.74}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we have set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\omega=s \frac{1+r}{1+g}<1 . \tag{2.75}
\end{equation*}
$$

The theory of Kesten processes ensures that the distribution $\Psi_{t}(z)$ of relative wealth will converge toward a unique steady-state distribution $\Psi(z)$ with a Pareto shape and a Pareto coefficient that depends on the variance of taste shocks $s_{i, t}$ and on the $\omega$ coefficient. If $\omega_{i, t}=\omega \frac{s_{i, t}}{s}$, the Pareto coefficient $a$ is such that the Champernowne's equation is satisfied:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}\left[\omega_{i, t}^{a}\right]=1 \tag{2.76}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, $\omega=\mathbb{E}\left[\omega_{i, t}\right]<1$.
In the special case when $s_{i, t}=0$ with probability $1-p$ and $s_{i, t}=s / p>0$ with probability $p$ (or equivalently $\omega_{t i}=0$ with probability $1-p$ and $\omega_{i, t}=\omega / p$ ), we have:

$$
\begin{equation*}
p\left(\frac{\omega}{p}\right)^{a}=1 . \tag{2.77}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Pareto coefficients are then given by the formulae:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a=\frac{\log (1 / p)}{\log (\omega / p)}>1 \tag{2.78}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
b=\frac{a}{a-1}=\frac{\log (1 / p)}{\log (1 / \omega)}>1 \tag{2.79}
\end{equation*}
$$

An increase in $\omega$ triggers a fall in $a$ and a rise in $b$. The higher $\omega$, the more marked the concentration of wealth. At the first order, $\omega$ is an increasing function of $r-g$. Thus, as underlined by Piketty and Zucman 2015, when $\omega$ rises, "the multiplicative wealth inequality effect becomes larger as compared to the equalizing labor income effect".

A model with random shocks affecting the rates of return Nirei 2009 develops a wealth accumulation model in a neoclassical growth framework where shocks affect the rates of returns of agents. In other words, there is an uninsurable and undiversifiable investment risk.

The population is formed of a continuum of infinitely-living individuals $i \in[0,1]$. They can be interpreted as dynasties.

Each agent is endowed with one unit of labor and an initial capital $k_{i, 0}$. Nirei 2009 specifies a "backyard" production technology which takes the form of a Cobb-Douglas production function:

$$
\begin{equation*}
y_{i, t}=k_{i, t}^{\alpha}\left(a_{i, t} l_{i, t}\right)^{1-\alpha} \tag{2.80}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $l_{i, t}$ is the labor employed by $i$ and $k_{i, t}$ is the capital owned by $i$. The labor-augmenting productivity $a_{i, t}$ is an i.i.d. random variable across households and across periods with a common trend $\gamma>1$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i, t}=\gamma^{t} \varepsilon_{i, t} \tag{2.81}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the $\varepsilon_{i, t}$ are temporary productivity shocks, with $\mathbb{E}\left[\varepsilon_{i, t}\right]=1$.
Crucially, an individual does not have means to insure against the productivity shocks $\varepsilon_{i, t}$ except for his own savings.

Each household supplies one unit of labor inelastically. At the individual level, the capital accumulation follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
k_{i, t+1}=(1-\delta) k_{i, t}+s\left(\pi_{i, t}+w_{t}\right) \tag{2.82}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $s$ is a constant savings rate and $\pi_{i, t}+w_{t}$ is the income of household $i$. $\pi_{i, t}$ denotes the profit from the production:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\pi_{i, t}=\max _{l_{i, t}, y_{i, t}} y_{i, t}-w_{t} l_{i, t} \tag{2.83}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Cobb-Douglas specification of the production function leads to $\pi_{i, t}=\alpha y_{i, t}$ and $w_{t} l_{i, t}=$ $(1-\alpha) y_{i, t}$.

At the aggregate level, we have:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{1} l_{i, t} d i=1 \tag{2.84}
\end{equation*}
$$

aggregate output writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
Y_{t}=\int_{0}^{1} y_{i, t} d i \tag{2.85}
\end{equation*}
$$

and capital is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{t}=\int_{0}^{1} k_{i, t} d i \tag{2.86}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, wage is given by $w_{t}=(1-\alpha) Y_{t}$ and the equation of motion for the aggregate capital in the Solow model is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{t+1}=(1-\delta) K_{t}+s Y_{t} \tag{2.87}
\end{equation*}
$$

To study the steady-state distribution, we are interested in detrended aggregate capital $X_{t}=$ $\frac{K_{t}}{\gamma^{t}}$. Its (deterministic) law of motion writes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma X_{t+1}=(1-\delta) X_{t}+s \eta X_{t}^{\alpha} \tag{2.88}
\end{equation*}
$$

where:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta=\mathbb{E}\left[\varepsilon_{i, t}^{(1-\alpha) / \alpha}\right]^{\alpha} \tag{2.89}
\end{equation*}
$$

At the steady state, detrended aggregate capital is equal to:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\bar{X}=\left(\frac{s \eta}{\gamma-1+\delta}\right)^{1 /(1-\alpha)} \tag{2.90}
\end{equation*}
$$

The dynamics of the detrended individual capital is characterized by the equation of motion:

$$
\begin{equation*}
x_{i, t+1}=g_{i, t} x_{i, t}+z . \tag{2.91}
\end{equation*}
$$

That is, detrended individual capital is a Kesten process, with the return of detrended capital $g_{i, t}$ given by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
g_{i, t}=\frac{1-\delta}{\gamma}+\frac{\alpha(\gamma-1+\delta)}{\gamma} \frac{\varepsilon_{i, t}^{(1-\alpha) / \alpha}}{\mathbb{E}\left[\varepsilon_{i, t}^{(1-\alpha) / \alpha}\right]} \tag{2.92}
\end{equation*}
$$

and savings from detrended labor income $z$ which can be expressed as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
z=\frac{s \eta(1-\alpha)}{\gamma} \bar{X}^{\alpha}=\frac{s \eta(1-\alpha)}{\gamma}\left(\frac{s \eta}{\gamma-1+\delta}\right)^{\alpha /(1-\alpha)} . \tag{2.93}
\end{equation*}
$$

Again, well-known results about the convergence of Kesten processes guarantee that individuals' detrended capital $x_{i, t}$ has a stationary distribution whose tail follows a Pareto distribution:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{P}\left(x_{i, t}>x\right) \propto x^{-a} . \tag{2.94}
\end{equation*}
$$

The Pareto exponent $a$ is determined by Champernowne's equation:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathbb{E}\left[g_{i, t}^{a}\right]=1 \tag{2.95}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consider the special case where the returns shocks $\log \varepsilon_{i, t}$ follow a normal distribution with mean $-\sigma^{2} / 2$ and variance $\sigma^{2}$. Then Nirei 2009 proves that there exists $\bar{\sigma}$ such that, for all $\sigma>\bar{\sigma}$, the Pareto exponent $a$ is uniquely determined by equation 2.95). This coefficient satisfies $a>1$ and the stationary distribution has a finite mean. Moreover, $a$ is decreasing in $\sigma$. Intuitively, the higher the variance of multiplicative random shocks, the more pronounced wealth inequality.

## Section 3

## Generalized Pareto curves: theory and evidence

### 3.1 Theory

The standard methodology to compute estimates about the income distribution consists in assuming a Pareto shape, at least at the top. But if a Pareto distribution may be fitted to two points observed in the data, it does not exactly coincide with the other points. Even for top incomes, the Pareto coefficients $b_{i}$ vary slightly and discrepancies affect the precision of the results.

In this part, we present a method that allows to relax the Pareto hypothesis. We take a nonparametric approach. Instead of trying to make a preconceived functional form fit the data by adjusting a set of parameters, we start from the observed Pareto curve. To obtain curves that are comparable among countries and homogenous over time, we consider the Pareto coefficients as a function of percentiles of the population.

The idea is to approximate the Pareto curve $b(p)$ using the values $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{\omega}$ that we find in the administrative tabulations. Then, we are able to extrapolate the shape of the whole distribution of taxable income.

In this way, we can build sharper estimators that are not restricted to the top of the distribution. Besides, we can generate simulations of the population of taxpayers.

### 3.1.1 The income distribution

Let $F$ be the cumulative distribution function (CDF) of the income distribution (which is no longer assumed to be Paretian), and $f=F^{\prime}$ the associated probability density (PDF). Let us remind that a cumulative distribution function is a non-decreasing and right-continuous function such that:

$$
\lim _{y \rightarrow-\infty} F(y)=0, \quad \lim _{y \rightarrow+\infty} F(y)=1 .
$$

As we are considering an income distribution, we assume that $F(0)=0$.

Its inverse $Q$ is called the quantile function defined by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q(p)=\inf \{y \in \mathbb{R}: p \leqslant F(y)\} \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

$Q$ is a non-decreasing and left-continuous function.
In the following, we will assume that the quantile function $Q$ is continuous, which means that there is no gap between values in the domain of the CDF.

The (inverted) Pareto coefficient can be expressed for any income $y$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{b}(y)=\frac{1}{(1-F(y)) y} \int_{y}^{+\infty} z f(z) d z \tag{3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

With $p=F(y)$, we can express $b$ in percentiles:

$$
b(p)=\frac{1}{(1-p) Q(p)} \int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r
$$

for all $p \in[0,1] . b(p)$ is finite if and only if $Q(p)$ is positive.
$Q$ is an increasing function, thus we can define $p_{\text {min }} \geqslant 0$ :

$$
p_{\text {min }}=\inf \{r \in[0,1]: Q(r)>0\} .
$$

As $Q$ is continuous, $Q\left(p_{\min }\right)=0$. For all $p \in\left[0, p_{\min }\right], Q(p)=0$.
Intuitively, $p_{\min }$ is the fraction of the population with zero income (or zero wealth).

### 3.1.2 Pareto curve and quantile function

## Definition 3.1.1 (Pareto curve)

A Pareto curve is a continuous function $b:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,+\infty]$, such that:
(i) $\{p \in[0,1]: b(p)=+\infty\}$ is either empty or a closed interval including 0 that will be denoted $\left[0, p_{\min }\right]$ if we define:

$$
p_{\text {min }}=\inf \{p \in[0,1]: b(p)<+\infty\}
$$

(ii) $b$ is differentiable on $\left(p_{\min }, 1\right]$;
(iii) for all $p \in[0,1], b(p) \geqslant 1$;
(iv) for all $p \in\left(p_{\text {min }}, 1\right], 1-b(p)+(1-p) b^{\prime}(p) \leqslant 0$.

In particular, for each cumulative distribution function $F$ we can define on $[0,1]$ the associated Pareto curve by:

$$
b(p)= \begin{cases}\infty & \text { if } Q(p)=0  \tag{3.3}\\ \frac{1}{(1-p) Q(p)} \int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

We easily check that it satisfies conditions (i), (ii), (iii) and (iv).
The proposition below states that the reverse is true: for each Pareto curve, there is a associated cumulative distribution function which is unique up to scalar multiplication.

## Proposition 3.1.1

For each Pareto curve $b:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,+\infty]$, there exists a cumulative distribution function $F$ with domain in $\mathbb{R}_{+}$such that:

$$
b(p)= \begin{cases}\infty & \text { if } Q(p)=0,  \tag{3.4}\\ \frac{1}{(1-p) Q(p)} \int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

where $Q=F^{-1}$ is the corresponding quantile function.
Such a distribution is unique up to scalar multiplication.

## Proof:

Unicity Let $b$ be a Pareto curve and $F$ be a CDF such that (3.4) holds.
We are going to express the quantile function $Q=F^{-1}$ with $b$. For any percentile $p, y=Q(p)$ is the corresponding income. $p_{\min }$ is defined as above.

For all $p>p_{\text {min }}$ :

$$
(1-p) Q(p) b(p)=\int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r
$$

Differentiating, we get for $p_{\min }<p \leqslant 1$ :

$$
(1-p) b(p) Q^{\prime}(p)+\left[(1-p) b^{\prime}(p)-b(p)\right] Q(p)=-Q(p)
$$

and then:

$$
\frac{Q^{\prime}(p)}{Q(p)}=-\frac{b^{\prime}(p)}{b(p)}+\frac{1}{1-p}-\frac{1}{(1-p) b(p)} .
$$

We set $p^{*}>p_{\min }$. For all $p>p_{\text {min }}$, we get by integrating:

$$
\ln \left(\frac{Q(p)}{Q\left(p^{*}\right)}\right)=-\ln \left(\frac{b(p)}{b\left(p^{*}\right)}\right)-\ln \left(\frac{1-p}{1-p^{*}}\right)-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q
$$

Finally,

$$
Q(p)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
0 \quad \text { if } 0 \leqslant p \leqslant p_{\text {min }},  \tag{3.5}\\
y^{*} \frac{\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right)}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \text { if } p>p_{\text {min }}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $y^{*}=Q\left(p^{*}\right)$.
Therefore, $Q$ is uniquely defined up to scalar multiplication, i.e. if we normalize wage mean to 1 , $Q$ is unique.

Existence Let $b$ be a Pareto curve. Let $p_{\text {min }}=\inf \{p \in[0,1]: b(p)<+\infty\}$. We define the function $Q$ by:

$$
Q(p)= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } p \leqslant p_{\min },  \tag{3.6}\\ \frac{\left(1-p^{*} * b\left(p^{*}\right.\right.}{(1-p) b(p)} & \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \text { otherwise },\end{cases}
$$

for some $p^{*} \in[0,1)$ such that $b\left(p^{*}\right)<+\infty$. For $p \in\left(p_{\text {min }}, 1\right]$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
((1-p) b(p) Q(p))^{\prime} & =\left(\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right) \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right)\right)^{\prime} \\
& =-\frac{\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right)}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \\
& =-Q(p)
\end{aligned}
$$

As $(1-p) b(p) Q(p)$ is equal to zero when $p=1$, we find:

$$
(1-p) b(p) Q(p)=\int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r
$$

so that (3.4) is satisfied.

## Remarks

1. Continuity of $Q$ in $p_{\text {min }}$

We can check that if $p>p_{\text {min }}$ :

$$
Q(p)=y^{*} \frac{\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right)}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \underset{p \rightarrow p_{\min }}{\longrightarrow} 0
$$

since $b(p) \rightarrow+\infty$ when $p \rightarrow p_{\text {min }}$.
2. Special case of a Pareto distribution

Let's assume that the Pareto coefficient is constant:

$$
b(p) \equiv b
$$

The quantile function writes:

$$
\begin{aligned}
Q(p) & =y^{*} \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1-b}{b(1-q)} d q\right) \\
& =y^{*} \exp \left(\frac{1-b}{b} \ln \left(\frac{1-p}{1-p^{*}}\right)\right) \\
& =y^{*}\left(\frac{1-p}{1-p^{*}}\right)^{\frac{1-b}{b}}
\end{aligned}
$$

With the transform $y=Q(p)$, we get:

$$
\begin{gathered}
y=y^{*}\left(\frac{1-F(y)}{1-F\left(y^{*}\right)}\right)^{\frac{1-b}{b}} \\
\frac{1-F(y)}{1-F\left(y^{*}\right)}=\left(\frac{y^{*}}{y}\right)^{\frac{b}{b-1}}
\end{gathered}
$$

As $F\left(y^{*}\right) \rightarrow F\left(y_{\min }\right)=0$ when $y$ goes to $y_{\min }$, we find as expected:

$$
F(y)=1-\left(\frac{y_{\min }}{y}\right)^{\frac{b}{b-1}} .
$$

3. Necessity of condition (iv) in the definition of a Pareto curve

For any function continuous $b:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,+\infty]$ verifying (i) and (ii), we can define the function $Q:[0,1) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}$:

$$
Q(p)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
0 \quad \text { if } p \leqslant p_{\text {min }}  \tag{3.7}\\
\frac{\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right)}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \text { otherwise. }
\end{array}\right.
$$

For $Q$ to be a quantile function, it has to be non-decreasing.
The quantity $(1-p) b(p) Q(p) \exp \left(\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right)$ is constant over $\left(p_{\min }, 1\right)$. So $p \mapsto(1-$ $p) b(p) \exp \left(\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right)$ has to decrease. But we have:

$$
(1-p) b(p) \exp \left(\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right)=\exp \left(\int_{p^{*}}^{p} \frac{1-b(q)+(1-q) b^{\prime}(q)}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right)
$$

so that the condition becomes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\forall p \in\left(p_{\min }, 1\right), \quad 1-b(p)+(1-p) b^{\prime}(p) \leqslant 0, \tag{3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

which gives (iv).
4. We can check that condition (iii) is in fact a consequence of (iv).

### 3.1.3 Lorenz curve

For all $p \in[0,1]$, the share of total income accruing to the bottom $p$ percentile of taxpayers is by definition:

$$
\begin{equation*}
L(p)=\frac{\int_{0}^{Q(p)} y f(y) d y}{\int_{0}^{+\infty} y f(y) d y}=\frac{\int_{0}^{p} Q(r) d r}{\int_{0}^{1} Q(r) d r}=1-\frac{(1-p) Q(p) b(p)}{\bar{y}} \tag{3.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\bar{y}$ is the average income of the population.

## Definition 3.1.2

A Lorenz curve is a continuous function $L:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$ such that:
(i) $L(0)=0$ and $L(1)=1$;
(ii) $L$ is increasing and convex.

For any distribution with CDF $F$ and quantile function $Q$, the function $L$ defined by (3.9) is a Lorenz curve.

Consider an income distribution with associated Pareto curve $b$ and Lorenz curve $L$. We can derive the following equality from 3.5 .

$$
\begin{equation*}
\forall p \in[0,1], \quad b(p)=\frac{1-L(p)}{(1-p) L^{\prime}(p)} \tag{3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

More generally, any Lorenz curve $L$ uniquely defines a Pareto curve $b$ by formula 3.10 . As a result of the main proposition above, we have the following property.

## Proposition 3.1.2 (Lorenz curve)

Let $b:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,+\infty]$ be a Pareto curve, and let $Q$ be a CDF associated to $b$. Then there exists a unique Lorenz curve $L$ that gives the share of total income earned by the bottom $p$ percentile of taxpayers.

This Lorenz curve is given by:

$$
L(p)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
0 \quad \text { if } p \leqslant p_{\text {min }},  \tag{3.11}\\
1-\frac{y^{*}\left(1-p^{*}\right) b\left(p^{*}\right) \exp \left(-\int_{p^{*} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)}}^{p}\right)}{\bar{y}} \text { if } p>p_{\text {min }}
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $p^{*} \in\left(p_{\min }, 1\right], y^{*}=Q\left(p^{*}\right)$ and $\bar{y}=\int_{0}^{1} Q(r) d r$.
The Lorenz curve $L$ is uniquely defined by $b$, and in particular it does not depend on the chosen representation of $Q$.

We now assume that a Lorenz curve is given. Then we can find an associated distribution that is unique up to scalar multiplication.

## Proposition 3.1.3

Let $L:[0,1] \rightarrow[0,1]$ be a Lorenz curve. Then, there exists a CDF $F$ with domain in $\mathbb{R}_{+}$such that:

$$
\begin{equation*}
L(p)=\frac{\int_{0}^{p} Q(r) d r}{\int_{0}^{1} Q(r) d r} \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $Q=F^{-1}$ is the corresponding quantile function.
Such a distribution is unique up to scalar multiplication.

Remark The convexity of the Lorenz curve is equivalent to the fact that the CDF is increasing, and to condition (iv) for the Pareto curve.

### 3.2 Evidence using micro-files for France 2006

We now turn to the implementation the method based on the theoretical approach developed in previous section using the microdata for France 2006.

For this year, tax authorities provided internal computer files ${ }^{1}$ that allow to reconstitute the distribution of incomes. Theses files, issued each year from 1988 by French administration, consist of anonymized weighted observations of tax returns. They are exhaustive for the top of the distribution.

Through this sample, we are able to see what an income Pareto curve looks like in practice. We can experiment different interpolation methods to fit its shape and set up the our new approximation technique. We can also test its robustness by comparing true values and predicted values and by comparing the true shape of the whole distribution with micro-simulations.


Figure 3.1: Frequency distribution of incomes, France 2006
Frequency distribution of the revenu fiscal de référence, in euros. Reading: $2.43 \%$ of the population earned between 20,000 and 21,000 euros in 2006. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities ( 821,815 observations).

### 3.2.1 The Pareto curve

### 3.2.1.1 Shape

We generate the empirical Pareto curve with the data from the 2006 French micro-files (see figure 3.2a). At each point $p$ corresponding to an income $y$, we compute the mean of the revenue of all individuals earning at least $y$, and we get the empirical value of the Pareto curve at $p$, namely $b(p)$, by dividing this mean by $y$.

[^9]
(a) Generalized Pareto curve

Spacing: $0.5 \%$.

(b) Zoom on the top 10 percent

Spacing: $0.05 \%$.

Figure 3.2: Pareto curve, France 2006
Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

(a) Zoom on the top 1 percent

Spacing: $0.005 \%$.

(b) Zoom on the top 0.1 percent

Spacing: $0.0005 \%$.

Figure 3.3: Pareto curve, France 2006 - Zoom
Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

The graph has a vertical asymptote near the bottom 10 percents (the part before corresponds to people who have declared no income). Then, it is steadily decreasing until the top 10 percent of taxpayers. There, it is roughly stable up to percentile 95 and finally rises sharply around the top 1 percent.

We also notice that $b(p)$ abruptly falls to 1 within the last fractiles of the curve.

### 3.2.1.2 Approximation of the Pareto curve

In order to apply the method described in section 3.1, we first have to approximate numerically the empirical Pareto curve from data in tax tabulations.

We have tried to approximate the Pareto curve by a suited functional form, but the resulting approximating curves appeared to be unstable. A small modification of a data point could lead to large changes in the approximating function. Another idea is to interpolate the Pareto curve. The simplest way to do so is to linearly interpolate the points of the tax scale. However, to be more realistic and to better fit to the actual form, we would like to get a smooth curve in the end. Polynomial interpolation techniques could be more satisfactory. Nevertheless, the curves resulting from such polynomial interpolations do not necessarily preserve the shape of the data and often oscillate or overshoot points on intervals where we would expect the Pareto curve to be monotonic (Runge's phenomenon is a well-known example of such a behavior). To address these shortcomings, methods of monotone cubic interpolation have been developed in numerical analysis following Fritsch and Carlson 1980's seminal paper. Thereafter, we will use a Piecewise Cubic Hermite Interpolating Polynomial (PCHIP) to interpolate our tax data. Our choice is justified extensively in appendix B and a description of the PCHIP method is provided.

The two plots below correspond to the interpolation of the Pareto curve with the thresholds of the 2006 and 2012 tax tabulation respectively. Indeed, there are many thresholds for highest incomes in the tabulation of the year 2012, which allows to observe the behavior of our interpolant near rapid variations of the tabulated data.

(a) Thresholds of the 2006 tax scale

(b) Thresholds of the 2012 tax tabulation

Figure 3.4: Interpolation of the Pareto curve, France 2006
Method: Piecewise Cubic Hermite Interpolating Polynomial. Spacing: 0.5\%. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

### 3.2.2 Asymptotic decline of the Pareto curve for finite populations

As noticed earlier, the curve declines abruptly when $p$ is close to 1 .
The question is whether this final decrease comes from the underlying distribution of incomes or from the finiteness of the population. In fact, it turns out that it is mechanically driven by the finiteness of the sample.

To see this, let $F$ be a CDF (say, the CDF associated with a Pareto curve $b$ ). The population of taxpayers may be seen as a large number $N$ (roughly 35 millions) of draws $Y_{1}, \ldots, Y_{N}$ from this distribution. Assume that the $Y_{i}$ are ordered. Then, the empirical Pareto curve $\tilde{b}$ that we observe for this population is given at points $i / N, 1 \leqslant i \leqslant N$ by the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{b}\left(\frac{i}{N}\right)=\frac{1}{(N-i+1) Y_{i}} \sum_{j=i}^{N} Y_{j} . \tag{3.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we set $M=Y_{N}$ the larger income in the sample and $\beta=\lim _{p \rightarrow 1} b(p)$ which is assumed to be strictly greater than 1 , we see that:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{b}\left(\frac{i}{N}\right) \leqslant \frac{M}{Y_{i}} . \tag{3.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus, as soon as $Y_{i}$ is larger than $\frac{M}{\beta}, \tilde{b}$ mechanically decreases to 1 .


Figure 3.5: Zoom on the top 0.1 percent of the Pareto curve, France 2006
Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities. Spacing: 0.0005\%.
We simulate a population with the income distribution corresponding to the Pareto curve $b(p)$ obtained by interpolating a mesh of the 2006 micro-file.

It turns out that the observed decrease of the empirical Pareto curve within the last percentiles


Figure 3.6: Final drop - Comparison with simulation
Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities and simulated distribution. Spacing: 0.0001\%.
of the distribution is not fully explained by a mechanical motive. Indeed, the Pareto curve of microdata starts to go down long before the Pareto curve of simulated data. As income considered here is the sum of labor income and capital income, it would be worth exploring if this empirical fact is related to the wage distribution or to the wealth distribution.

### 3.2.3 Estimations using tabulations of the income tax

We use the tabulation of 2006 in France to interpolate the Pareto curve $b(p)$ and to predict the Lorenz curve $L(p)$.

We notice that the tabulation that would correspond to the micro-files is slightly different from the official table released by the tax administration. Those discrepancies would disturb the testing of the estimation method. So we will use the tabulation depiced below where the figures are computed from the micro-files to interpolate the Pareto curve.

| Revenu fiscal de référence <br> par tranche (en euros) | Nombre de foyers <br> fiscaux | Revenu fiscal de référence <br> des foyers fiscaux |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 à 9400 | 9576833 | 42788853184 |
| 9401 à 11250 | 2392121 | 24751590663 |
| 11251 à 13150 | 2543364 | 31206544304 |
| 13151 à 15000 | 2693578 | 37863149160 |
| 15,001 à 16900 | 2337336 | 37223221346 |
| 16901 à 18750 | 1920632 | 34180761353 |
| 18751 à 23750 | 3576320 | 75528414688 |
| 23751 à 28750 | 2776438 | 72547037751 |
| 28751 à 38750 | 3458939 | 114819782315 |
| 38751 à 48750 | 1778550 | 76836621599 |
| 48751 à 97500 | 2086577 | 133240253524 |
| Plus de 97500 | 493163 | 100478584827 |
| Total | $\mathbf{3 5 6 3 3 8 5 1}$ | $\mathbf{7 8 1 4 6 4 8 1 4 7 1 4}$ |

Table 3.1: Income tax tabulation, France 2006
Source: Income tax tabulation issued by the tax administration.

| Revenu fiscal de référence <br> par tranche <br> (en euros) | Nombre de foyers <br> fiscaux | Revenu fiscal de référence <br> des foyers fiscaux <br> (en millions d'euros) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 à 9400 | 7592031 | 34490 |
| 9401 à 11250 | 2305258 | 23880 |
| 11251 à 13150 | 2769638 | 33850 |
| 13 151 à 15000 | 2701325 | 37980 |
| 15001 à 16900 | 2357246 | 37500 |
| 16901 à 18750 | 1976702 | 35200 |
| 18751 à 23750 | 4008824 | 84500 |
| 23751 à 28750 | 2788768 | 72800 |
| 28751 à 38750 | 3538988 | 117500 |
| 38751 à 48750 | 1846420 | 79700 |
| 48751 à 97500 | 2179706 | 139100 |
| Plus de 97500 | 481207 | 97200 |
| Total | $\mathbf{3 4 5 4 6} \mathbf{1 1 5}$ | $\mathbf{7 9 3} \mathbf{7 0 0}$ |

Table 3.2: Tabulation corresponding to microdata - Tax scale: France 2006 The thresholds are those of the tax scale in effect in 2006. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

| Revenu fiscal de référence <br> par tranche <br> (en euros) | Nombre de foyers <br> fiscaux | Revenu fiscal de référence <br> des foyers fiscaux <br> (en millions d'euros) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0 à 10000 | 8286660 | 41240 |
| 10,001 à 12000 | 2662826 | 29380 |
| 12,001 à 15000 | 4418879 | 59560 |
| 15,001 à 20000 | 5510439 | 95490 |
| 20,001 à 30000 | 6203368 | 151600 |
| 30,001 à 50000 | 4961616 | 187900 |
| 50,001 à 100000 | 2047140 | 133900 |
| Plus de 100 000 dont : | 357736 | 46770 |
| 100001 à 200000 | 52536 | 12610 |
| 200001 à 300000 | 18236 | 6254 |
| 300001 à 400000 | 8776 | 3909 |
| 400001 à 500000 | 4600 | 2515 |
| 500001 à 600000 | 2772 | 1798 |
| 600001 à 700000 | 1960 | 1458 |
| 700001 à 800000 | 1384 | 1174 |
| 800001 à 900000 | 912 | 864 |
| 900001 à 1000000 | 4,012 | 5493 |
| 1000001 à 2000000 | 936 | 2220 |
| 2000001 à 3000000 | 452 | 1547 |
| 3000001 à 4000000 | 248 | 1110 |
| 4000001 à 5000000 | 120 | 650 |
| 5000001 à 6000000 | 84 | 546 |
| 6000001 à 7000000 | 60 | 456 |
| 7000001 à 8000000 | 52 | 447 |
| 8000001 à 9000000 | 310 | 4769 |
| Plus de 9000000 | $\mathbf{T o t a l}$ | $\mathbf{7 9 3} 700$ |
| Tota |  |  |

Table 3.3: Tabulation corresponding to microdata - Tax scale: France 2012 The thresholds are those of the tax scale in effect in 2012. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

### 3.2.3.1 Method

The first step is to interpolate the empirical Pareto curve using the PCHIP method.
Then, using formula (3.5) with each of the thresholds $\left(p_{1}, \theta_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(p_{\omega}, \theta_{\omega}\right)$ found in the tax tabulation as a starting point gives us $\omega$ quantile functions $Q_{1}, \ldots, Q_{\omega}$ :

$$
Q_{i}(p)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
0 \quad \text { if } 0 \leqslant p \leqslant p_{\min }  \tag{3.15}\\
\theta_{i} \frac{\left(1-p_{i}\right) b\left(p_{i}\right)}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p_{i}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \text { if } p>p_{\min }
\end{array}\right.
$$

If we had interpolated exactly $b(p)$ and found the true Pareto curve, we should obtain $\omega$ identical functions. However, small discrepancies appear as the consequences of the approximative estimation of the Pareto curve. We note that $Q_{i}\left(p_{j}\right)$ is not exactly equal to $\theta_{j}$ when $j \neq i$, even if the two values are very close.

We could select arbitrarily one starting point $p_{i}$ and draw all our estimations from the associated quantile function $Q_{i}$. The problem is that if some other observation $p_{j}$ coincides with a point of interest such as $p=99.5 \%$, we waste valuable information provided by the administrative tabulations.

As for each point of the distribution, the two best estimations are obtained when starting from the consecutive thresholds that are bracketing it, we approximate the underlying quantile function $Q$ with a weighted average of these two points. Formally, if $p$ lies between $p_{i}$ and $p_{i+1}$, we set:

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q(p)=\frac{p_{i+1}-p}{p_{i+1}-p_{i}} Q_{i}(p)+\frac{p-p_{i}}{p_{i+1}-p_{i}} Q_{i+1}(p) . \tag{3.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

To sum up, for each threshold $\theta_{i}$ we use the approximation of the Pareto curve $b(p)$ to estimate $Q_{i}(p)$ which passes exactly through the point $\left(p_{i}, \theta_{i}\right)$. The $Q_{i}$ are the same up to a scalar multiplication and they all have $b(p)$ as a Pareto curve. But $Q$, which is a combination of the $Q_{i}$ does not have exactly the same Pareto curve.

### 3.2.3.2 Estimation of declared taxable income

We display three tables giving thresholds, average incomes and shares accruing to different deciles and percentiles of the population. The column "Microdata" indicates their "true" value, namely their value in the micro-file distribution. The columns "2006 tax scale" and "2012 tax scale" provide the estimations obtained by applying our method with the thresholds of the tax scales in effect in 2006 and 2012 respectively.

Approximations appear to be especially accurate. The only discrepancies emerge for the very top of the distribution ( $99.9 \%$ and $99.99 \%$ ) when the tax scale of 2006 is used: thresholds and average income are underestimated. This is due to the fact that the extrapolation of the extrapolated Pareto curve is itself underestimated for top percentiles in this case.

Graphs 3.7 represent the Lorenz curves approximated using our method with the 2006 and the 2012 tax scales. In both cases, the approximations perfectly fit the microdata Lorenz curve.

We notice that the approximations of thresholds are typically less precise than approximations of average income or shares.

(a) Thresholds of the 2006 tax tabulation

(b) Thresholds of the 2012 tax tabulation

Figure 3.7: Approximation of the Lorenz curve, France 2006
Spacing: $0.5 \%$. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

| Percentile | Microdata | 2006 tax scale | 2012 tax scale |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $30 \%$ | 11,589 | 11,582 | 11,584 |
| $40 \%$ | 13,895 | 13,920 | 13,903 |
| $50 \%$ | 16,511 | 16,512 | 16,515 |
| $60 \%$ | 19,834 | 19,848 | 19,831 |
| $70 \%$ | 24,498 | 24,487 | 24,628 |
| $80 \%$ | 31,280 | 31,324 | 31,173 |
| $90 \%$ | 43,584 | 43,544 | 43,214 |
| $95 \%$ | 58,110 | 57,166 | 58,117 |
| $99 \%$ | 111,784 | 114,531 | 112,421 |
| $99.5 \%$ | 152,161 | 162,611 | 150,883 |
| $99.9 \%$ | 346,354 | 378,884 | 346,465 |
| $99.99 \%$ | $1,535,357$ | $1,296,334$ | $1,501,065$ |

Table 3.4: Thresholds corresponding to different deciles and percentiles of the population The table compares the values corresponding to microdata, and the values predicted by applying our method with the 2006 and 2012 tax scales. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

| Percentile | Microdata | 2006 tax scale | 2012 tax scale |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $30 \%$ | 30,186 | 30,186 | 30,186 |
| $40 \%$ | 33,090 | 33,090 | 33,090 |
| $50 \%$ | 36,676 | 36,676 | 36,676 |
| $60 \%$ | 41,322 | 41,323 | 41,322 |
| $70 \%$ | 47,756 | 47,757 | 47,770 |
| $80 \%$ | 57,804 | 57,810 | 57,777 |
| $90 \%$ | 78,962 | 78,963 | 78,968 |
| $95 \%$ | 108,141 | 107,681 | 107,952 |
| $99 \%$ | 240,287 | 239,853 | 240,017 |
| $99.5 \%$ | 352,046 | 345,437 | 351,644 |
| $99.9 \%$ | 922,673 | 813,969 | 922,603 |
| $99.99 \%$ | $3,993,587$ | $2,791,930$ | $3,994,573$ |

Table 3.5: Average income above different deciles and percentiles of the population The table compares the values corresponding to microdata, and the values predicted by applying our method with the 2006 and 2012 tax scales. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

| Percentile | Microdata | 2006 tax scale | 2012 tax scale |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $30 \%$ | 8.03 | 8.03 | 8.03 |
| $40 \%$ | 13.58 | 13.58 | 13.58 |
| $50 \%$ | 20.18 | 20.18 | 20.18 |
| $60 \%$ | 28.05 | 28.05 | 28.05 |
| $70 \%$ | 37.64 | 37.64 | 37.62 |
| $80 \%$ | 49.68 | 49.67 | 49.70 |
| $90 \%$ | 65.63 | 65.63 | 65.63 |
| $95 \%$ | 76.46 | 76.56 | 76.51 |
| $99 \%$ | 89.54 | 89.56 | 89.55 |
| $99.5 \%$ | 92.34 | 92.48 | 92.35 |
| $99.9 \%$ | 95.98 | 96.46 | 95.98 |
| $99.99 \%$ | 98.26 | 98.78 | 98.26 |

Table 3.6: Values taken by the Lorenz curve at different deciles and percentiles of the population The table compares the values corresponding to microdata, and the values predicted by applying our method with the 2006 and 2012 tax scales. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

### 3.2.3.3 Comparison with the old method

Figures 3.8 depict the ratios of estimates found with our method and the piecewise Pareto method developed by Piketty 2001 over true microdata values for various deciles and percentiles of the distribution. As the mesh of the 2006 and 2012 tax scales is narrow, the two methods provide good results: predicted values are close to true values. The relative good performance of the old method stems from the fact that the tax scale mesh is narrow. However, the estimations obtained with the new method are always better than the others. The difference is more striking in the case of thresholds. Indeed, thresholds estimations are generally more sensitive to errors in approximating $b(p)$ than average income estimations.

Threshold corresponding to percentile $p$ is given by the quantile function:

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q(p)=\theta_{i} \frac{\left(1-p_{i}\right) b_{i}}{(1-p) b(p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p_{i}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \tag{3.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

for a threshold $i$ of the tax scale. This is the estimate obtained with our nonparametric method, where $b(p)$ is the interpolation of tabulation points.

Piecewise Pareto method (PP) assumes that the Pareto coefficient is locally constant. Analytically, the estimator of the threshold writes:

$$
\begin{align*}
Q^{\mathrm{PP}}(p) & =\theta_{i} \frac{\left(1-p_{i}\right)}{(1-p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p_{i}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b_{i}} d q\right)  \tag{3.18}\\
& =\theta_{i}\left(\frac{1-p_{i}}{1-p}\right)^{\left(b_{i}-1\right) / b_{i}} \tag{3.19}
\end{align*}
$$

The ratio of these two estimators can be expressed as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{Q^{\mathrm{PP}}(p)}{Q(p)}=\frac{b(p)}{b_{i}} \exp \left(\int_{p_{i}}^{p}\left(\frac{1}{b(q)}-\frac{1}{b_{i}}\right) \frac{d q}{1-q}\right) \tag{3.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, the estimator for the new method of average income above percentile $p$ is:

$$
\begin{align*}
A(p) & =b(p) Q(p)  \tag{3.21}\\
& =b_{i} \theta_{i} \frac{\left(1-p_{i}\right)}{(1-p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p_{i}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b(q)} d q\right) \tag{3.22}
\end{align*}
$$

and the estimator of the Piecewise Pareto method is:

$$
\begin{align*}
A^{\mathrm{PP}}(p) & =b_{i} Q^{\mathrm{PP}}(p)  \tag{3.23}\\
& =b_{i} \theta_{i} \frac{\left(1-p_{i}\right)}{(1-p)} \exp \left(-\int_{p_{i}}^{p} \frac{1}{(1-q) b_{i}} d q\right)  \tag{3.24}\\
& =b_{i} \theta_{i}\left(\frac{1-p_{i}}{1-p}\right)^{\left(b_{i}-1\right) / b_{i}} . \tag{3.25}
\end{align*}
$$

Their ratio is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{A^{\mathrm{PP}}(p)}{A(p)}=\exp \left(\int_{p_{i}}^{p}\left(\frac{1}{b(q)}-\frac{1}{b_{i}}\right) \frac{d q}{1-q}\right) \tag{3.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consequently, the estimation errors in the case of the Piecewise Pareto method come from two factors:

1. the ratio $\frac{b(p)}{b_{i}}$;
2. the exponential term $\exp \left(\int_{p_{i}}^{p}\left(\frac{1}{b(p)}-\frac{1}{b_{i}}\right) \frac{d q}{1-q}\right)$.

If we denote $\delta=\frac{b_{i}-b(p)}{b(p)}$ the relative error in approximating $b$, we have:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{b(p)}{b_{i}}=\frac{1}{1+\delta} \simeq 1-\delta \tag{3.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\exp \left(\int_{p_{i}}^{p}\left(\frac{1}{b(p)}-\frac{1}{b_{i}}\right) \frac{d q}{1-q}\right) \simeq\left(\frac{1-p}{1-p_{i}}\right)^{\delta / b_{i}} \simeq 1+\frac{p_{i}-p}{b_{i}\left(1-p_{i}\right)} \delta \tag{3.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

at the first order.
Therefore, when $p \simeq p_{i}$, the first term dominates.
In the case of average income estimators, the errors only spring from the second factor.
That is why the observed discrepancies are generally larger for threshold estimates than for average income estimates.

For very top incomes, that is when $p \simeq 1$, the multiplicative factor $\frac{p_{i}-p}{b_{i}\left(1-p_{i}\right)}$ can still be very high, due to the term $\frac{1}{1-p_{i}}$. Then, the second factor dominates. Gaps can be very large for top incomes both for threshold and average income estimations. Therefore, we must take great care to extrapolate accurately the Pareto curve for top incomes.

(a) Thresholds

(b) Average income

Figure 3.8: Ratios of estimated values of true values for different deciles and percentiles of the population

[^10]
## Section 4

## Application to French income and inheritance tax tabulations 1901-2012

### 4.1 Application to income tabulations for France 1915-2012

In this section, we first recall the evolution of the income tax legislation in France, as described by Piketty 2001. We will focus on the measures that affect our methodology to estimate shares and the precision of our results: exemptions, changes in the number of tax brackets, modifications of the general allowance, measures to take into account the family situation... Second, we will detail the corrections that we have performed to offset these various deductions. Ultimately, we will compare our estimations to the estimations found in Piketty, 2001.

### 4.1.1 The income tax in France

### 4.1.1.1 The system of the "quatre vieilles" (1792-1914)

The income tax was introduced in France by the law of 15 July 1914. It broke with the taxation system dating back to the French Revolution. This tax scheme, which applied from 1792 to 1914, was composed of four direct taxes known as the contributions directes or "quatre vieilles". Crucially, they were never depending directly on the revenues of the taxpayer. This index-based taxation system relied on indications of the contributory capacity and not on the income itself which was never reported to the tax administration. The contribution des portes et fenêtres was a property tax based on the number of doors and windows in a house. The contribution foncière on all developed and not developed properties (houses, buildings, lands, forests...) and the contribution personnelle-mobilière on the principal residence were based on the rental value of the estate. The contribution des patentes was payed by all the merchants, craftsmen and manufacturers and was calculated on a scale established for each profession as a function of the size of their business (and not on profits). Unlike modern fiscal systems, there was no tax rate applicable to a fixed base. Instead, the government set each year the amount to be levied which was somehow apportioned between taxpayers.

Resulting both from the imperfect correspondance between individual incomes and the in-
dication used to compute the amount of the tax to be paid and from the random variations of effective tax rates from region to region, we can not use the data released at that time by tax authorities to infer any information about the distribution of incomes. Furthermore, effective tax rates remained very low (about 1 or $2 \%$ ), so that these taxes did not affect the wealth accumulation process (all the more so that there was virtually no inflation during this period).

This system was enforced until the law of 31 July 1917 setting up the schedular tax system (impôt cédulaires), when the portion of revenues due to the government was repealed. The share due to the department and municipalities was preserved. The ruling of 7 January 1959 modified these taxes official names.

### 4.1.1.2 The IRVM (law of 29 June 1872)

A first institutional break with the legacy system occurred with the implementation of the impôt sur le revenu des valeurs mobilières (IRVM) by the law of 29 June 1872. This tax on income from securities had an extensive (and fixed) tax base as it affected all revenues from securities with a fixed rate (initially equal to $3 \%$, and then to $4 \%$ ). It was withheld at source.

### 4.1.1.3 The progressive inheritance tax (law of 25 February 1901)

Until 1901, the inheritance tax in France was fully proportional. It was created in 1799. The rate depended on the degree of relationship to the deceased. While instituting the progressive inheritance tax, the law of 25 February 1901 implemented the first nationwide progressive tax in France. From then onwards, the tax authorities started publishing statistical tables corresponding to the tax brackets. This allows to study the evolution of large inheritances throughout the $\mathrm{xx}^{\text {th }}$ century. Here again, the tax rates remained very low.

### 4.1.1.4 The income tax (law of 15 July 1914)

The law adopted on 15 July 1914 to institute the income tax was based on the draft initially submitted in 1907 by the French Minister of Finance from the radical party Joseph Caillaux. The Chamber of Deputies passed the bill on 9 March 1909 but it was thereafter obstructed by the Senate. The law was at last approved by the Senate in 1914, while international tensions and the pressing needs for national defense imposed an additional financial burden on the country. The income tax (impôt général sur le revenu or IGR) became effective on 1 January 1916, affecting the revenues of 1915.

Taxpayers had to declare their revenues to the fiscal administration. More specifically, each "family head" had to report his income and the income of all his dependants. This notion of taxpayer is close to the definition of taxable household (foyer fiscal) which is still used today in France.

The IGR was designed as a progressive tax targeting a small minority of affluent households. Its scale was defined in terms of marginal tax rates.

Just as for the progressive inheritance tax, statistical tables were released by the fiscal administration. However, in the early years, these tables gave only information on a very tiny
number of top-earning households. When the law was first applied, the revenues of only 260000 households ( $1.7 \%$ of the population at the time) were taxable.

To take into account the family situation of the taxpayers, a dual system was set up. Flat-rate deductions from the taxable income and proportional tax cuts were specified, both depending on the family size. Flat-rate deductions amounted to 2000 francs for married couples, 1000 francs per dependent child up to the $5^{\text {th }}$, and then 1500 francs for each additional child. These deductions resulted de facto in a raise in the taxation threshold. After taking into account these abatements, the amount due calculated with the tax scale was reduced by $5 \%$ if the taxpayer had one dependant, $10 \%$ if he had two, and then $10 \%$ more for each additional dependant until the $6^{\text {th }}$.

Another measure of the law of 15 July 1914 provided that taxpayers could deduce from their taxable income subject to the IGR the total amount of all direct taxes paid on revenues of the previous year. These direct taxes included the IGR itself, the quatre vieilles until 1917 and then the schedular taxes. At first, these exemptions were negligible. But as soon as the income tax reached higher levels, these deductions became substantial and this measure induced artificial fluctuations in the amount due by each taxpayer. Although the Popular Front which ruled France from 1936 to 1938 intended to remove this measure, it remained until the Liberation.

Besides, the system of the quatre vieilles was maintain until 1917. It was only the law of 31 July 1917 that substituted it with the system of schedular taxes that applied from revenues of 1917. The contribution foncière was replaced with a schedular tax on land incomes. The IRVM served as a schedular tax on securities. The law created four other schedular taxes: a wage tax (impôt sur les traitements, salaires, pensions et rentes viagères or impôt sur les salaires) on all revenues of wage earners, a tax on all manufacturing and commercial earnings (impôt sur les bénéfices industriels et commerciaux or BIC ), a tax on agricultural profits (impôt sur les bénéfices agricoles or BA ) and a tax on non-commercial profits (impôt sur les bénéfices non commerciaux or BNC) that applied to mixed earnings of self-employed workers. Contrary to the IGR, the tax unit was the individual. While the IGR was intended as a progressive tax targeting a minority of wealthy taxpayers, the schedular system was designed to tax a large number of taxpayers at almost proportional rates. All revenues were to be taxed by this exhaustive system. A notable exception was the interests on public debt, which were spared by the schedular taxes (but were taxed by the IGR).

### 4.1.1.5 The French income tax between 1915 and 1944

Let us now overview the chronology of the income tax from 1915 to 1944. During this first half of the $\mathrm{XX}^{\text {th }}$ century, the income tax experienced dramatic changes, both institutional and quantitative.

|  | Number of <br> thresholds | Share of <br> taxable households |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1915 | 9 | 1.7 |
| 1916 | 12 | 3.1 |
| 1917 | 7 | 3.9 |
| 1918 | 7 | 4.6 |
| 1919 | 10 | 3.6 |
| 1920 | 10 | 6.5 |
| 1921 | 10 | 7.3 |
| 1922 | 10 | 6.6 |
| 1923 | 10 | 7.7 |
| 1924 | 10 | 9.4 |
| 1925 | 10 | 12.1 |
| 1926 | 10 | 16.0 |
| 1927 | 10 | 17.9 |
| 1928 | 9 | 12.1 |
| 1929 | 9 | 11.7 |
| 1930 | 9 | 13.0 |
| 1931 | 9 | 12.4 |
| 1932 | 9 | 11.5 |
| 1933 | 9 | 11.4 |
| 1934 | 9 | 10.4 |
| 1935 | 9 | 9.7 |
| 1936 | 11 | 9.7 |
| 1937 | 11 | 13.5 |
| 1938 | 11 | 16.5 |
| 1939 | 11 | 13.0 |
| 1940 | 11 | 11.6 |
| 1941 | 13 | 17.8 |
| 1942 | 25 | 25.0 |
| 1943 | 24 | 13.4 |
| 1944 | 24 | 18.4 |
|  |  |  |

Table 4.1: Share of taxable households and number of tax brackets by year, France 1915-1944 Source: Piketty, 2001.

Revenues of 1915-1916 After its first application for revenues of 1915, a new scale with additional thresholds was instituted for incomes of 1916 (law of 30 December 1916). The general allowance was lowered to 3000 francs and marginal rates up to $10 \%$ were applied to incomes falling into the new brackets.

Revenues of 1917-1918 Then, the law of 29 June 1918 established a new scale with fewer thresholds. This time the scale was defined in terms of average rates (and not of marginal rates), which actually raised effective tax rates. The maximal rate reached $20 \%$. This new system applied to incomes earned in 1917 and 1918.

Revenues of 1919-1935 A major quantitative break happened with the law of 25 June 1920. A new scale, formulated in terms of marginal rates, allowed for rates up to $50 \%$. This reform was voted by the right-wing majority of the Bloc national to respond to the difficult financial situation following WWI. As the number of affected taxpayers was extremely low, this measure was primarily symbolic. The rates of schedular taxes was also increased, but remained moderate. As part of a pro-birth policy, a system to penalize all single or married for more than two years taxpayers without children was introduced. The surcharge was respectively equal to $25 \%$ or $10 \%$ of the amount due. This disposition, which was toughened in 1934 and then tempered in 1936, applied for revenues of years 1919 to 1938. It turned into a family compensation tax (Taxe de compensation familiale or TCF) during WWII.

The period from 1920 to 1936 (corresponding to the taxation of revenues from 1919 to 1935) was characterized by considerable and continual fluctuations in tax rates applicable to highest incomes. But the frame remained the law of 25 June 1920. Indeed, this law had defined separately the overall structure of tax brackets and the level of rates that applied. The amount due was calculated as follows: $0 / 25^{\text {th }}$ of the fraction of income between 0 and 6000 francs was kept, $1 / 25^{\text {th }}$ between 6000 and 20000 francs, $2 / 25^{\text {th }}$ between 20000 and 40000 francs... until $25 / 25^{\text {th }}$ (that is, all) the fraction of income above 550000 francs. Then the global rate (initially $50 \%$ ) was applied to the total. Throughout this period, the only changes were the variations of the global rate, and the reassessments of the general allowance (which was equal to 6000 for the taxation of incomes of years 1919-1921, 7000 for incomes of years 1922-1927, 10000 for incomes of years 1928-1935). The unique tax rate was maintained at $50 \%$ from the taxation of 1919 to the taxation of 1922. After various exceptional increases, the upper marginal rate exceeded $90 \%$ for the taxation of incomes of 1924. The President of the Council Raymond Poincaré brought down the global rate of the IGR to $30 \%$ for incomes of 1926 (decrease that was offset by other tax hikes).

André Tardieu, President of Council in 1929-1930, decided to raise the general allowance and to institute new deductions for dependants (finance laws of 31 December 1928 and of 29 December 1929). He also slightly reassessed the global rate of the IGR. This "prosperity policy" ended when the global economic crisis hit France in 1930. The government of Édouard Daladier set up an exceptional increase of $10 \%$ (law of 28 February 1933) that applied for revenues of 1932 and 1933.

After coming into office, Gaston Doumergue abrogated the exceptional surcharge of $10 \%$ and decreased the rate of the IGR from $33.33 \%$ to $24 \%$ (law of 6 July 1934 and decree of 20 July 1934, effective for the revenues of 1933). These measures applied from the taxation of revenues of 1934. In return, the government took measures to extend the mass of taxable incomes. An abatement of $10 \%$ for occupational expenses was instituted to control excessive deductions. This abatement still applies. The law also repealed the tax cuts for dependants while it raised significantly the level of flat-rate deductions for dependants and reassessed substantially the existing surcharges for taxpayers without children.

In 1935, Pierre Laval decided of exceptional increments for top-earning taxpayers by the decree-laws of 16 July and 26 July.

Revenues of 1936-1941 The Popular Front, which ruled France from 1936 to 1938, undertook a major reform of the income tax with the finance law of 31 December 1936. It applied from revenues of 1936. A new tax scale was established, formulated in average rates. A maximal effective tax rate of $30 \%$ was created to limit the effects on top-earning taxpayers. The deductions for dependants, which until 1936 were flat-rate and did not depend on the income of the taxpaying households, were reduced for the more affluent families. Surcharges for taxpayers without children were softened.

This legislation was not undermined by the Vichy regime and applied from 1936 to 1941. The only changes were the establishment of successive exceptional surcharges.

Revenues of 1942-1944 The progressiveness of the tax scale was even strengthened by the law of 24 October 1942. The new scale of the IGR applied for the taxation of revenues from 1942 to 1944. It was defined in marginal rates, which induced a slight decrease of the tax burden, but the upper marginal rate reached $70 \%$. As in the law of 25 June 1920, the overall structure of tax brackets and the level of rates that applied were defined separately. The law of 30 January 1944 rose the general allowance, initially equal to 10000 francs, up to 20000 francs for the revenues of 1943. As part of a pro-birth policy, the reduction of deductions for dependants decided by the Popular Front was repealed (law of 13 January 1941). The family situation was also taken into account with the family compensation tax (Taxe de compensation familiale or TCF) which applied for revenues from 1939 to 1944. Indeed, Daladier government had removed the IGR surcharges for taxpayers without children, and replaced them by an equivalent tax, the TCF (decree-law of 29 July 1939).

### 4.1.1.6 The income tax since 1945

Since 1945, the evolution of the income tax in France has been much smoother. The decisions taken at the Liberation essentially determined the frame of the progressive income tax up to the present day.

|  | Number of thresholds | Share of taxable households |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 10 | 10.2 |
| 1946 | 10 | 25.1 |
| 1947 | 9 | 8.9 |
| 1948 | 10 | 16.0 |
| 1949 | 9 | 20.1 |
| 1950 | 8 | 17.5 |
| 1951 | 8 | 14.8 |
| 1952 | 8 | 19.5 |
| 1953 | 8 | 17.8 |
| 1954 | 8 | 18.0 |
| 1955 | 8 | 21.3 |
| 1956 | 8 | 24.7 |
| 1957 | 11 | 24.6 |
| 1958 | 11 | 27.4 |
| 1959 | 12 | 27.4 |
| 1960 | 11 | 29.3 |
| 1961 | 13 | 32.5 |
| 1962 | 13 | 35.5 |
| 1963 | 13 | 39.5 |
| 1964 | 13 | 42.2 |
| 1965 | 12 | 42.8 |
| 1966 | 13 | 44.4 |
| 1967 | 13 | 47.2 |
| 1968 | 13 | 51.2 |
| 1969 | 13 | 50.7 |
| 1970 | 9 | 50.0 |
| 1971 | 10 | 51.6 |
| 1972 | 10 | 53.1 |
| 1973 | 10 | 55.2 |
| 1974 | 10 | 57.6 |
| 1975 | 10 | 60.3 |
| 1976 | 10 | 63.3 |
| 1977 | 10 | 61.7 |
| 1978 | 10 | 63.5 |
| 1979 | 5 | 64.7 |
| 1980 | 5 | 65.2 |
| 1981 | 12 | 63.4 |
| 1982 | 13 | 63.7 |
| 1983 | 13 | 62.8 |
| 1984 | 12 | 61.9 |
| 1985 | 12 | 60.7 |
| 1986 | 12 | 52.1 |
| 1987 | 12 | 50.8 |
| 1988 | 12 | 50.3 |
| 1989 | 12 | 50.7 |
| 1990 | 12 | 51,0 |
| 1991 | 12 | 51.2 |
| 1992 | 12 | 50.8 |
| 1993 | 12 | 50.4 |
| 1994 | 12 | 49.9 |
| 1995 | 12 | 50.6 |
| 1996 | 12 | 48.8 |
| 1997 | 12 | 49.7 |
| 1998 | 12 | 52.7 |

Table 4.2: Share of taxable households and number of tax brackets by year, France 1945-1998 Source: Piketty 2001.

Finance law of 31 December 1945 The finance law of 31 December 1945 set the ingredients of the modern income tax. The structure of the tax scale and the family quotient survived throughout the second half of the $\mathrm{XX}^{\text {th }}$ century. It was also decided to remove the possibility of deducting from taxable income the tax paid the previous year.

First, the structure of the tax scale stabilized after 1945. It is defined in marginal rates, and the number of tax brackets ( 5 for revenues between 1945 and 1948, 8 between 1949 and 1972, 12 between 1974 and 7 between 1993 and 1998) as well as the corresponding levels of taxation has not changed much. The upper marginal rate steadied around $55-65 \%$. The only fluctuations were due to a few provisional exceptional increases of the tax rates.

Family quotient The family quotient system was set up in 1945 to replace the system of flat-rate deductions for dependants that had applied for revenues of years 1915-1944. Each household is assigned a number according to its family situation. The tax scale is applied to the income of the household divided by the number of tax shares, and finally the amount to be paid is multiplied by the number of shares.

Singles had one tax share, married couples two, and each additional child gave an additional half-share. This system reduces the average tax rate which actually applies owing to the progressivity of the income tax. Raymond Barre granted an extra half-share to large families for the fifth dependent child for the taxation of the revenues of the year 1979 (law of 18 January 1980), and another extra half-share for the third dependent child as from the taxation of 1980 revenues. The government led by Jacques Chirac granted an extra half-share for each child from the third (law of 20 December 1986). But, as a legacy of the TCF, married couples without dependent child after three years of marriage had only one share and a half (and not two). This disposition applied to incomes of the years 1945-1949 and was repealed by the law of 24 May 1951. Another point is that single taxpayers were given one share and a half (and not one) if at least one of their children had reached 16. This family quotient system was opened to civil partners when the PACS was adopted in October 1999.

The family quotient system is still applied in France. In 1981, the socialist government led by Pierre Mauroy reformed the family quotient system (law of 30 December 1981). As from the revenues of the year 1981, a mechanism ensured that deductions provided by the family quotient were capped. Lionel Jospin decided to lower drastically the level of the capping (law of 30 December 1998, which affected the revenues of 1998).

Deductions of the amount paid the previous year The law of 31 December 1945 also decided that taxpayers would be able to deduce only half of the amount they had paid the previous year from their taxable income. According to the law of 23 December 1946, this possibility was totally repealed for the incomes of 1946. But for the incomes of 1947, one quarter of the amount paid in 1946 could be deduced. The reform of 1948 (ruling of 9 December 1948) removed the possibility of deducing any fraction of the amount paid for the "progressive surtax" (formerly IGR). The possibility to deduce schedular taxes from the taxable income ended in 1970, but the amounts at stake were small.

The reforms of 1948 and 1959 The ruling of 9 December 1948, which affected incomes from the year 1948, substituted the unique impôt sur le revenu des personnes physiques (IRPP) for the former IGR and schedular taxes. Actually, this new tax was divided in a proportional tax (taxe proportionnelle) that replaced the schedular taxes, and a progressive surtax (surtaxe progressive) that replaced the IGR.

The law of 28 December 1959, which applied to earnings from the year 1959, annulled the proportional tax. But it created instead a complementary tax and a $5 \%$ surtax that affected the same revenues. These new taxes only disappeared from the taxation of the year 1972.

The issue at stake with the successive reforms of the schedular taxes was the unequal treatment of wage-earners and self-employed earners.

The taxation of capital incomes A growing proportion of capital incomes has been removed from the income tax base. These waivers concern mostly top-earning households, and corrections have to be made to take them into account. Initially, all revenues from securities were included in the income tax base. The only exceptions were the capital gains, which have always been shielded from the income tax.

The law of 13 March 1924 introduced some exemptions for interests on Treasury bills and National Defence bills. From the 1920s and the 1930s, the list of exemptions lengthened, so that in the late 1950s, a large majority of short-term public bonds, as well as a sizeable portion of long-term government borrowings, were fully exempted from the income tax. Since the law of 29 November 1965, all the bonds and debt securities, and more generally all securities yielding fixed revenues, whoever the issuer, are exempted from the income tax if the holder agrees to pay a proportional tax (prélèvement libératoire, in general amounting to 15 or $25 \%$ ) withheld at source. The received incomes do not appear on tax returns.

Since the exemption of the livret $A$ in 1952, the number of savings accounts and plans that have been fully exempted from the income tax boomed.

At the end of the 1990s, the only securities still subject to the progressive income tax were the dividends received by shareholders. However, these revenues make up the bulk of the capital incomes received by wealthy households. Since the law of 12 July 1965, shareholders benefit by the avoir fiscal paid by the State, that corresponds to the profit tax settled by the firm before apportioning dividends. They also profit since the 1990s from a lump-sum allowance on all revenues from dividends.

Land incomes also have benefited from abatements and derogations. Since the law of 23 December 1964, imputed rents are exempted from the income tax.

### 4.1.2 Corrections

We describe now the corrections that we have performed to estimate the shares of income accruing to different deciles and percentiles. The correcting rates that we apply have been calculated by Piketty 2001. We follow his methodology.

### 4.1.2.1 Truncated distributions

Only the taxable households fall into the scope of the tabulations issued by the tax administration. Households who benefit from dependency deductions may be nontaxable due to their family situation. These truncations underrate the number of taxpayers in each tax bracket. They also distort the distribution as reported in the tax tabulations. Indeed, The income thresholds above which households are taxable depend on the family characteristics of each household.

The methodology adopted to correct for this bias depends on the information available in tax tabulations about the distribution of family structures in the tax brackets. Three distinct periods have been distinguished in Piketty, 2001]: 1915-1918, 1919-1944, and 1945-1998.

Revenues of 1945-1998 Since the taxation of revenues of the year 1945, tax tabulations contain detailed information about the distribution of family structures among tax brackets. For every bracket and every number of tax shares, the number and the revenues of the corresponding taxable households are disclosed.

Taxpayers with at least 6 tax shares (that is, households with at least 8 dependent children) account for a minute portion of the overall taxpaying population. They are neglected in the corrections.

Then, let $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right]$ be the lower bracket such that all households with less than 6 tax shares and whose income lies between $\theta_{i}$ and $\theta_{i+1}$ are taxable. There is no need to correct this bracket. For the previous bracket $\left[\theta_{i-1}, \theta_{i}\right]$, the total number of (taxable and nontaxable) households with 5.5 tax shares can be estimated under the hypothesis that the ratio of the total number of households with 5.5 tax shares over the total number of households with 5 tax shares is the same as in the bracket $\left[\theta_{i}, \theta_{i+1}\right]$. We carry on step by step, by correcting successively for households with 5 tax shares, 4.5 tax shares, etc, and moving from $\left[\theta_{i-1}, \theta_{i}\right]$ to $\left[\theta_{i-2}, \theta_{i-1}\right]$, $\left[\theta_{i-3}, \theta_{i-2}\right]$, etc.

We proceed in this way to construct the estimations since the taxation of revenues of 1945 from distribution tabulations corrected.

Revenues of 1919-1944 For this period, tax tabulations give the number and the total amount of dependency deductions granted in each tax bracket. A table providing the number of taxpayers with $1,2, \ldots, 13$ dependent children in each bracket for the taxation of incomes of the year 1937 has also been issued by tax authorities. Tax tabulations assure that the distribution of family structures within tax brackets evolved slowly between WWI and WWII. Therefore, corrections for taxations of incomes of the years 1919-1944 are made with the same method as for the post-war period using the 1937 distribution table.

Revenues of 1915-1918 Our estimations for the years 1915-1918 are restricted to the fractiles above $99 \%$. Thus, there is no need to correct for truncations due to dependency deductions. However, another problem appears for the early years of the income tax. The tax tabulations have been released before the tax was levied for all taxable households. Consequently, some taxable households do not appear in the tax tabulations of the years 1915-1918. Piketty 2001 compares the total number of taxpayers and the total amount they paid that are given in tax
tabulations with definitive figures issued afterwards. He obtains correction rates for the number of taxable households: 1.57 for the year 1915, 1.29 for $1916,1.35$ for 1917 and 1.28 for 1918. Yet, if all thresholds and shares are corrected with these figures, they are underestimated for the year 1915 and overestimated for the years 1917 and 1918. In fact, top-earning taxpayers are overrepresented among latecomers in 1915, and underrepresented in 1917 and 1918. We use the corrections described in Piketty, 2001 to amend these distortions.

### 4.1.2.2 Shift from taxable income to fiscal income

The estimates we have obtained so far are estimates of taxable income. To construct homogenous series, we have to assess fiscal income, i.e. income before any abatement or deduction.

First, the deductibility of the taxes paid the previous year has to be taken into account. During the period from 1916 to 1947, IGR was deducible from taxable income. Schedular taxes have been deducible from 1918 to 1970.

Moreover, income estimations have to be corrected for category reductions and abatements.

Deductibility of IGR of the previous year (revenues 1916-1947) Piketty 2001 assesses the rates of the tax cuts based on the deductibility of the IGR paid the previous year under the assumption that taxpayers lied in the same fractile the previous year. He deduces the corrective rates that have to be applied to estimates of taxable income to take into account this specific rule.

For instance, the corrective rate for the fraction of taxpayers above percentile $99.9 \%$ in 1930 $(32,1 \%)$ is calculated as follows. The average tax rate that affected the fraction of the population above percentile $99.9 \%$ in 1929 (29.2\%) is multiplied by the ratio between the average taxable income of the fraction of population above $99.9 \%$ in 1929 and the average taxable income of the share of taxpayers above percentile $99.9 \%$ in 1930:

$$
\begin{equation*}
29.2 \% \times \frac{1,472,839}{1,336,715}=32.1 \% \tag{4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Of course, corrective rates in Piketty 2001 are computed with his estimations of taxable income. The corrective rates that we would obtain with our new estimates of taxable income are almost equal to the old ones, as our estimates of taxable income are very close to old estimates. So we use the corrective rates given in Piketty, 2001.

|  | $90 \%-95 \%$ | $95 \%-99 \%$ | $99 \%-99.5 \%$ | $99.5 \%-99.9 \%$ | $99.9 \%-99.99 \%$ | $99.99 \%-100 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1916 |  |  | 0.2 | 0.7 | 1.3 | 1.4 |
| 1917 |  |  | 1.1 | 2.3 | 4.8 | 8.4 |
| 1918 |  |  | 1.9 | 3.6 | 12.1 | 19.2 |
| 1919 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.6 | 3.2 | 8.1 | 13.7 |
| 1920 | 0.0 | 0.4 | 1.3 | 3.6 | 14.4 | 34.0 |
| 1921 | 0.1 | 0.7 | 2.3 | 6.3 | 18.6 | 50.5 |
| 1922 | 0.1 | 0.7 | 2.0 | 4.7 | 14.3 | 35.2 |
| 1923 | 0.1 | 0.7 | 2.1 | 5.0 | 14.8 | 34.5 |
| 1924 | 0.2 | 1.0 | 3.1 | 7.9 | 22.4 | 53.9 |
| 1925 | 0.3 | 1.2 | 4.2 | 10.7 | 25.8 | 51.9 |
| 1926 | 0.4 | 1.3 | 3.7 | 8.6 | 19.3 | 37.2 |
| 1927 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 2.7 | 6.3 | 13.3 | 24.8 |
| 1928 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 2.4 | 5.6 | 12.9 | 25.0 |
| 1929 | 0.2 | 0.9 | 3.1 | 6.9 | 16.3 | 30.9 |
| 1930 | 0.2 | 0.8 | 2.7 | 6.9 | 15.3 | 32.1 |
| 1931 | 0.3 | 1.0 | 3.1 | 7.2 | 17.2 | 33.7 |
| 1932 | 0.2 | 0.8 | 2.6 | 6.1 | 14.6 | 32.3 |
| 1933 | 0.2 | 0.8 | 2.6 | 5.8 | 14.1 | 29.3 |
| 1934 | 0.2 | 0.9 | 2.7 | 5.7 | 13.8 | 31.7 |
| 1935 | 0.1 | 0.5 | 1.7 | 3.8 | 11.2 | 21.6 |
| 1936 | 0.1 | 0.5 | 1.6 | 3.6 | 11.3 | 25.8 |
| 1937 | 0.1 | 0.6 | 2.0 | 4.7 | 16.8 | 33.6 |
| 1938 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 2.8 | 7.0 | 22.3 | 49.0 |
| 1939 | 0.5 | 1.2 | 3.7 | 9.0 | 23.0 | 42.9 |
| 1940 | 0.4 | 1.1 | 3.1 | 8.4 | 28.4 | 69.5 |
| 1941 | 0.2 | 0.6 | 1.9 | 4.4 | 15.9 | 35.7 |
| 1942 | 0.5 | 1.2 | 3.6 | 9.9 | 27.5 | 59.8 |
| 1943 | 0.7 | 1.9 | 5.9 | 13.9 | 33.5 | 56.2 |
| 1944 | 0.5 | 1.8 | 6.6 | 14.6 | 34.7 | 68.6 |
| 1945 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 2.3 | 4.3 | 8.2 | 11.7 |
| 1946 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 1947 | 0.8 | 1.3 | 2.0 | 3.0 | 5.6 | 11.3 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table 4.3: Deductibility of the IGR: corrective rates for incomes of the years 1916-1947 Source: Piketty, 2001.

Deductibility of the schedular taxes of the previous year (revenues 1918-1970) In the case of schedular taxes, average rates affecting the different fractiles of the taxpaying population are difficult to estimate. Indeed, composition tabulations only appear after 1948. Furthermore, only indirect information about the level of individual category revenues is find in these tabulations.

However, the average rates of schedular taxes are quite low, so that corrections are much less significant than in the case of the deductibility of the IGR.

Piketty 2001 obtains rough estimates of the corrective rates to be applied by hypothesizing average rates of schedular taxes affecting the different parts of the population. The resulting rates are consistent with totals reported in composition tabulations.

We give below these rates combined with the rates correcting for the deductibility of the IGR.

|  | 90\%-95\% | 95\%-99\% | 99\%-99.5\% | 99.5\%-99.9\% | 99.9\%-99.99\% | 99.99\%-100\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1916 |  |  | 0.2 | 0.7 | 1.3 | 1.4 |
| 1917 |  |  | 2.7 | 4.8 | 8.2 | 13.2 |
| 1918 |  |  | 3.7 | 6.3 | 16.0 | 24.5 |
| 1919 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 5.1 | 8.4 | 14.1 | 21.5 |
| 1920 | 0.8 | 2.8 | 5.3 | 9.4 | 22.6 | 42.6 |
| 1921 | 1.0 | 3.6 | 7.3 | 13.7 | 28.3 | 62.6 |
| 1922 | 1.0 | 3.4 | 6.6 | 11.1 | 22.4 | 44.3 |
| 1923 | 1.0 | 3.4 | 6.4 | 10.9 | 22.6 | 43.1 |
| 1924 | 1.0 | 3.8 | 7.7 | 14.4 | 31.4 | 64.9 |
| 1925 | 1.2 | 3.7 | 8.8 | 17.3 | 34.3 | 61.0 |
| 1926 | 1.3 | 4.0 | 8.0 | 14.6 | 26.8 | 44.8 |
| 1927 | 1.2 | 3.7 | 7.8 | 13.3 | 22.0 | 34.2 |
| 1928 | 1.2 | 3.7 | 7.1 | 12.2 | 21.5 | 34.5 |
| 1929 | 1.1 | 3.7 | 8.1 | 13.8 | 25.7 | 41.4 |
| 1930 | 1.1 | 3.7 | 7.6 | 14.1 | 24.5 | 43.1 |
| 1931 | 1.3 | 4.2 | 8.6 | 15.1 | 27.8 | 45.7 |
| 1932 | 1.3 | 3.9 | 7.9 | 13.6 | 24.5 | 44.0 |
| 1933 | 1.2 | 3.8 | 7.7 | 13.0 | 23.5 | 39.3 |
| 1934 | 1.3 | 4.1 | 8.0 | 13.1 | 23.2 | 42.7 |
| 1935 | 1.2 | 3.6 | 6.8 | 11.0 | 20.4 | 31.0 |
| 1936 | 1.1 | 3.3 | 6.3 | 10.2 | 19.6 | 35.0 |
| 1937 | 1.0 | 3.3 | 6.4 | 10.7 | 24.6 | 42.0 |
| 1938 | 1.2 | 3.6 | 7.3 | 13.5 | 31.1 | 59.6 |
| 1939 | 1.6 | 4.4 | 9.2 | 16.4 | 31.6 | 52.0 |
| 1940 | 1.5 | 4.2 | 8.3 | 16.1 | 38.9 | 83.4 |
| 1941 | 1.0 | 3.0 | 5.6 | 9.5 | 22.8 | 43.5 |
| 1942 | 1.3 | 3.7 | 7.7 | 16.0 | 36.1 | 70.6 |
| 1943 | 1.6 | 4.4 | 10.4 | 20.4 | 42.5 | 66.2 |
| 1944 | 1.4 | 4.4 | 11.3 | 21.5 | 44.1 | 80.7 |
| 1945 | 0.8 | 2.4 | 5.0 | 8.2 | 12.8 | 16.0 |
| 1946 | 0.6 | 1.8 | 2.7 | 3.6 | 4.1 | 4.1 |
| 1947 | 1.6 | 3.5 | 5.9 | 8.6 | 13.0 | 20.6 |
| 1948 | 0.5 | 1.9 | 3.1 | 4.2 | 5.3 | 5.7 |
| 1949 | 0.8 | 2.4 | 4.0 | 5.5 | 6.8 | 7.2 |
| 1950 | 0.9 | 2.6 | 4.3 | 6.1 | 7.9 | 8.6 |
| 1951 | 0.8 | 2.3 | 3.9 | 5.6 | 7.3 | 8.4 |
| 1952 | 0.9 | 2.5 | 4.2 | 5.8 | 7.7 | 9.0 |
| 1953 | 1.0 | 3.1 | 5.1 | 7.1 | 9.1 | 9.8 |
| 1954 | 1.0 | 2.9 | 4.8 | 6.7 | 8.7 | 9.5 |
| 1955 | 0.9 | 2.7 | 4.5 | 6.4 | 8.2 | 9.1 |
| 1956 | 0.9 | 2.8 | 4.5 | 6.4 | 8.3 | 9.2 |
| 1957 | 0.9 | 2.6 | 4.5 | 6.3 | 8.1 | 9.0 |
| 1958 | 0.9 | 2.7 | 4.5 | 6.4 | 8.2 | 9.5 |
| 1959 | 1.0 | 2.8 | 4.7 | 6.5 | 8.5 | 9.3 |
| 1960 | 0.8 | 2.5 | 4.1 | 5.7 | 7.2 | 8.0 |
| 1961 | 0.8 | 2.2 | 3.7 | 5.3 | 6.8 | 7.5 |
| 1962 | 0.7 | 2.0 | 3.4 | 4.9 | 6.3 | 7.3 |
| 1963 | 0.6 | 1.8 | 3.0 | 4.3 | 5.6 | 6.2 |
| 1964 | 0.5 | 1.6 | 2.6 | 3.7 | 4.8 | 5.4 |
| 1965 | 0.5 | 1.4 | 2.3 | 3.3 | 4.2 | 4.6 |
| 1966 | 0.4 | 1.2 | 2.0 | 2.8 | 3.6 | 3.8 |
| 1967 | 0.3 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 2.1 | 2.7 | 2.9 |
| 1968 | 0.2 | 0.7 | 1.2 | 1.7 | 2.2 | 2.4 |
| 1969 | 0.2 | 0.5 | 0.8 | 1.1 | 1.4 | 1.5 |
| 1970 | 0.1 | 0.2 | 0.4 | 0.5 | 0.7 | 0.8 |

Table 4.4: Deductibility of the IGR and schedular taxes: global corrective rates for incomes of the years 1916-1970

Source: Piketty 2001.


Figure 4.1: Pareto curve of the income distribution, France 1981

Category deductions and abatements Last, various category deductions and abatements have to be taken into account to obtain fiscal income. The main evolutions throughout the $\mathrm{xx}^{\text {th }}$ century concern wage income. The $10 \%$ compensation for business expenses has been instituted in 1934. The abatement rate was $0 \%$ for wage revenues of the years from 1915 to 1952, $10 \%$ in 1953, $15 \%$ between 1954 and 1958, $19 \%$ in 1959, and $20 \%$ after 1960.

Piketty 2001 computes the following corrective rates, based on legislative developments and on ratios of fiscal income over taxable income observed since the 1970s.

|  | $0 \%-100 \%$ | $90 \%-95 \%$ | $95 \%-99 \%$ | $99 \%-99.5 \%$ | $99.5 \%-99.9 \%$ | $99.9 \%-99.99 \%$ | $99.99 \%-100 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1915-1952$ | 18 | 18 | 16 | 16 | 16 | 14 | 11 |
| 1953 | 25 | 25 | 22 | 19 | 16 | 14 | 11 |
| $1954-1958$ | 33 | 33 | 30 | 25 | 22 | 16 | 11 |
| 1959 | 41 | 41 | 37 | 32 | 27 | 18 | 11 |
| $1960-1998$ | 43 | 43 | 39 | 33 | 28 | 19 | 11 |

Table 4.5: Category abatements: corrective rates for incomes of the years 1915-1998 Source: Piketty 2001.

### 4.1.3 Estimations

### 4.1.3.1 Sources

The French Finance Ministry periodically issued statistic tabulations describing the distribution of taxpayers and incomes among the income tax brackets. Tax tabulations are found in the Bulletin de Statistique et de Législation Comparée (taxation of incomes of the years 1915-1937), in the Renseignements Statistiques Relatifs aux Impôts Directs (incomes of the years 1923-1929) in the Bulletin de Statistique du ministère des Finances (incomes of the years 1938-1945), in the Statistiques et Études Financières (incomes of the years 1946-1981), and in the Etats 1921 (incomes from 1982).

Tax tabulations are now published on statistics section of the official website http://www. impots.gouv.fr/.

### 4.1.3.2 Results

Figure 4.2 gives the ratios of our estimations of the distribution of taxable income over estimations obtained with the piecewise polynomial method found in Piketty, 2001. They are very close, especially estimations of average incomes above different percentiles of the distribution. Indeed, the multiplication by the Pareto coefficient of the threshold estimation offsets approximation errors due to local variations of $b$. Predicted values of the average income are less sensitive to errors in $b$ than predicted values of thresholds.

The downward trend followed by our estimates for percentiles $99.9 \%$ and $99.99 \%$ since the 1970s is explained by the fact that Piketty 2001 applied corrective rates to his values in order to get results closer to samples provided by the tax administration. This proves that our values extrapolated for the top of the distribution are in fact too low, and encourage us to deepen new extrapolation methods such as the use of splines with tension (see appendix B).

Another irregularity occurs for the year 1988. Actually, the data in the income tax tabulation of this specific year include the proportional rates capital gains (plus-values à taux proportionnels), which were not included elsewere. Therefore Piketty did not use tax data for his estimations of incomes of the year 1988.

We do not provided similar ratios for fiscal income: we have applied exactly the same corrective rate as Piketty 2001, so the ratios would be identical.

We also compare in figure 4.3 the evolution of shares of total income accruing to the the top $10 \%$, top $1 \%$, top $0.1 \%$ of taxpayers for the old and new time series.

Note that we did not construct new estimates for the years 1915-1918: indeed, the corrections that had to be applied after Paretian approximation were too rough to expect improving the precision with a change of method.

(a) Thresholds

(b) Average income above

Figure 4.2: Comparison of new estimations of taxable income with estimations of Piketty 2001


Figure 4.3: Evolution of the top shares of income accruing to different percentiles of the population

### 4.2 Application to inheritance tax tabulations 1902-1994

We exploit inheritance tax tabulations with our new method. By doing so, we are able to estimate accurately the distribution of inheritance left by different deciles and percentiles of the population. Associated with demographical considerations, these estimations give a hint about the distribution of wealth within the population.

We first overview the legislation of the inheritance tax since its establishment in France in 1901, using the historical review given in Piketty, 2001. We then provide estimations of the distribution of inheritance using raw tabulations provided by tax administration.

### 4.2.1 The inheritance tax in France

The inheritance tax has been the first countrywide progressive tax introduced in France. It was established by the law of 25 February 1901.

The primary characteristic of the French inheritance tax is that tax rates that apply are based on the actual estate value which is paid to the heirs (the part successorale), and not on the total legacy left by the deceased.

In addition, there have always existed several tax scales, depending on the degree of kinship between the deceased and the legatee: transfers to lineal descendants, to spouses, to relatives in the collateral line or to unrelated persons are not taxed at the same rates. Here, we will estimate the level of the different fractiles of the total legacy left, irrespective of heirs.

A second feature of the law of 25 February 1901 is that bequests and donations were initially treated unequally. Legacies were taxed according to progressive scales, while donations were taxed according to proportional rates (that also varied depending of the degree of kinship). The law of 14 March 1942 rectified this flaw. Since then, donations are subject to the same progressive tax scales as inheritance. Prior donations are "recalled" and added to the inheritance bequeathed at the moment of death to calculate the tax owed. However, some tax benefits are still granted to donations. The donor can pay himself the tax due for the donation, which is not "recalled" at time of the heritage. The value of a donation, is not in general discounted at the time of the heritage, which is profitable if inflation is high. Finally, some categories of donations benefited from preferential tax regimes.

This preferential treatment of donations can bias estimations of wealth from inheritance tabulations if the most affluent use more than others the opportunity to donate a part of their fortune to avoid heavier taxation.

|  | Positive legacies | Thresholds |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1902 | 65.0\% | 8 |
| 1903 | 69.5\% | 12 |
| 1904 | 68.1\% | 12 |
| 1905 | 66.3\% | 12 |
| 1907 | 65.6\% | 12 |
| 1909 | 63.9\% | 12 |
| 1910 | 65.5\% | 12 |
| 1911 | 61.6\% | 12 |
| 1912 | 65.6\% | 12 |
| 1913 | 65.4\% | 12 |
| 1925 | 65.9\% | 12 |
| 1926 | 69.3\% | 12 |
| 1927 | 67.8\% | 12 |
| 1929 | 63.0\% | 12 |
| 1930 | 65.4\% | 12 |
| 1931-32 | 64.1\% | 12 |
| 1932 | 65.9\% | 12 |
| 1933 | 61.9\% | 12 |
| 1935 | 63.7\% | 12 |
| 1936 | 63.9\% | 12 |
| 1937 | 64.9\% | 12 |
| 1938 | 65.8\% | 12 |
| 1939 | 59.6\% | 12 |
| 1940 | 45.0\% | 12 |
| 1941 | 58.3\% | 12 |
| 1942 | 60.4\% | 12 |
| 1943 | 60.8\% | 14 |
| 1944 | 53.6\% | 13 |
| 1945 | 58.0\% | 13 |
| 1946 | 61.7\% | 8 |
| 1947 | 67.4\% | 8 |
| 1948 | 63.4\% | 8 |
| 1949 | 57.1\% | 8 |
| 1950 | 58.0\% | 8 |
| 1951 | 55.6\% | 8 |
| 1952 | 60.3\% | 9 |
| 1953 | 50.7\% | 8 |
| 1954 | 60.2\% | 9 |
| 1955 | 59.6\% | 9 |
| 1956 | 58.2\% | 9 |
| 1957 | 60.5\% | 9 |
| 1958 | 67.4\% | 8 |
| 1959 | 67.1\% | 8 |
| 1960 | 59.1\% | 8 |
| 1962 | 59.7\% | 8 |
| 1964 | 66.1\% | 8 |
| 1984 | 56.2\% | 7 |
| 1994 | 63.8\% | 8 |

Table 4.6: Share of positive legacies and number of thresholds in the inheritance tax tabulations by year

Source: Piketty, 2001].


Figure 4.4: Pareto curve of the inheritance distribution, France 1943

### 4.2.2 Estimations

### 4.2.2.1 Sources

Since the institution of the inheritance tax in France in 1901, tax authorities have periodically processed inheritance declarations. They issued several series of statistic tabulations giving the number and the distribution of bequests within the different tax brackets. They also release composition tabulations indicating the different types of goods inherited.

We have exploited distribution tabulations. The statistics are missing for a significant number of years. They have been successively published in the Bulletin de Statistique et de Législation Comparée (ministère des Finances, successions of the years 1902-1905, 1907, 1909-1913, 19251927, 1929-1933, 1935-1938), in the Bulletin de Statistique du ministère des Finances (ministère des Finances, successions of the years 1939-1946), in the Statistiques et Études Financières (ministère des Finances, successions of the years 1947-1960, 1962, 1964), in "L'imposition du capital", 8ème Rapport au Président de la République (Conseil des Impôts, successions of the year 1984), and in "L'imposition du patrimoine", 16ème Rapport au Président de la République (Conseil des Impôts, successions of the year 1994).

### 4.2.2.2 Results

We have applied our estimation method to raw data found in the tabulations.
The main difference with Pareto curves of the income distribution is that a large part of the population leaves little or no inheritance to its descendants. As a smaller sample of the population is observed each year (there have been roughly 500000 adults deaths a year throughout the $\mathrm{XX}^{\text {th }}$ century), the Pareto coefficient starts to decrease for lower percentiles than in the case of incomes.

We have constructed the shares series using the average inheritance series assessed with the number of adults deaths (provided in Piketty, 2001).

The ratios of new estimates over old estimates, both for thresholds and average income of top inheritance groups, a plotted in figure 4.5. The series of average income above different percentiles of the inheritance distribution appear to be very close for old and new estimates. For the years 1984 and 1994, the raw estimates are actually very close, but Piketty 2001 applies
correcting rates.
Figure 4.6 compares the evolutions of top inheritance shares throughout the $\mathrm{xx}^{\text {th }}$ century between old and new estimates.

(a) Thresholds corresponding to different percentiles of the distribution

(b) Average income above different percentiles of the distribution

Figure 4.5: Comparison of new estimations of the inheritance distribution with estimations of Piketty 2001
Source: Interpolation from raw inheritance tax tabulation.


Figure 4.6: Evolution of the top shares of inheritance accruing to different percentiles of the population

## Section 5

## Conclusion

We worked out a new nonparametric method to assess the income and wealth distributions from tax tabulations data. While the literature until now had concentrated on parametric estimations, we have been able to relax any prior assumption about the functional form of the distribution. To do so, we have first defined the generalized Pareto curve that we can approximate numerically using tabulations data. This generalized Pareto curve characterizes the overall distribution.

We have suggested several applications. Our method provides precise estimations of shares of income and wealth accruing to different deciles and percentiles of the distribution. Their accuracy has been demonstrated with microdata provided by tax authorities in France for the year 2006. Contrary to usual parametric methods, our technique is not restricted to the Paretolike top of the distribution, and allows to construct estimates for whole taxpaying population. It also permits the generation of synthetic micro-files representing the entire population with incomes distributed just as the actual population. A last application is the homogenization of series obtained for individual-based tax systems and for household-based tax systems.

This research into tax-based estimation methods can be extended into two directions.
First, the analytic methods used to estimate the empirical generalized Pareto curves could be refined. This would permit both to take full advantage of the information provided in tax tabulations and to incorporate empirical findings to complete gaps in the tax-based data, in particular for the bottom and the very top of the distribution. Indeed, tax tabulations do not tell us anything about the shape of the Pareto curve for highest incomes or wealth above the last threshold, or about low incomes and inheritance that are exempted. Hence, we have to extrapolate the Pareto curve outside the range of the tax scale. For higher percentiles of the distribution, a rise of the Pareto coefficient near 1 appears to be well-investigated. This empirical fact has to be taken into account when there are not enough thresholds in the tax scale for the top of the distribution to be assessed. Besides, depending on the level of the general allowance, a large part of the population may be exempted from paying the income or inheritance tax. To fill in this gap, the shape of the Pareto curve below the lower tax threshold has to be extrapolated using both additional data (for example the average and the median incomes) and observations for years when reliable micro-files have been made available by tax authorities. Interpolation technique to approximate the Pareto curve between tax thresholds may also be improved. The curve $b(p)$ appears to be tighter for the middle part of the distribution than for the top. The varying curvature may be integrated if we employ more general interpolants such as tension splines.

Second, the two-dimensional nature of the income distribution has to be investigated. Indeed, income decompose into two components, labor income, which relates to the wage distribution, and capital income, which relates to the wealth distribution. The appropriate mathematical tools to
deal with this two-dimensional distribution are the copulas ${ }^{1}$. These functions join multivariate distribution functions to their one-dimensional margins. Aaberge et al. 2015] prescribe their use to analyze finely the dramatic transition from a class system, in which top incomes were predominantly made of capital income, to system were top wage earners and capital owners appear to co-habitate the top of the income distribution. The question is to determine whether the two groups are merging, or if the rentiers are being elbowed out of the top income groups. As stated by the authors, four ingredients affect the distribution of personal incomes: the respective shares of labor and capital income in the national product, the marginal distribution of wages, the marginal distribution of capital incomes, and the correlation between earned and capital incomes. Copulas allow to disentangle these effects. They isolate the last element so that its evolution can be studied separately. The exploitation of composition tax tabulations may provide information about the composition of earnings of top income groups. But they tell us little about how the two dimensions of the income distributions relate at the individual level. Further examination of these tabulations would help to realize to which extent we can ascertain the copula corresponding to the empirical income distribution using only tax data. Estimating copulas can also help finding the appropriate corrections to pass from taxable income to fiscal income. Last, copulas can be used to generate two-dimensional micro-files that correspond to the true distributions of labor and capital incomes.

[^11]
## Appendix A

## Pareto curves of usual parametric distributions

We display in this appendix the generalized Pareto curves of the main parametric distributions that have been used in the literature to mirror the income and wealth distributions for various choices of parameters.

In each case, the Pareto curve $b(p), 0 \leqslant p \leqslant 1$, has been computed numerically from the formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
b(p)=\frac{1}{(1-p) Q(p)} \int_{p}^{1} Q(r) d r \tag{A.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $Q=F^{-1}$ is the quantile function associated to the distribution.
We can discern the Paretian distributions, for which:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{p \rightarrow 1} b(p)>1 \tag{A.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

All types of Pareto distributions, the Champernowne distribution, the Sech $^{2}$ distribution and the Singh Maddala distribution satisfy this criterion.

Unlike them, the lognormal and the three-parameter lognormal distributions, the Gamma and the generalized Gamma distributions and the Weibull distribution are characterized by the behavior near 1 of their Pareto curves:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{p \rightarrow 1} b(p)=1 \tag{A.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

We notice that the Pareto curve of the Pareto type III and IV, Champernowne, Sech ${ }^{2}$ and Singh-Maddala distributions do resemble the empirical Pareto curve observed in microdata provided by the French tax administration for the year 2006.

(a) Pareto type I distribution

(b) Pareto type II distribution

Figure A.1: Pareto curves of Pareto type I and type II distributions

(a) Pareto type III distribution

(b) Pareto type IV distribution

Figure A.2: Pareto curves of type III and type IV Pareto distributions

(a) Lognormal distribution

(b) Three-parameter lognormal distribution

Figure A.3: Pareto curves of lognormal distributions

(a) Champernowne distribution

(b) Sech $^{2}$ distribution

Figure A.4: Pareto curves of Champernowne and Sech ${ }^{2}$ distributions

(a) Gamma distribution

(b) Generalized Gamma distribution

Figure A.5: Pareto curves of Gamma distributions

(a) Weibull distribution

(b) Singh-Maddala distribution

Figure A.6: Pareto curves of Weibull and Singh-Maddala distributions

## Appendix B

## Estimating the generalized Pareto curve

It is often required to estimate the value of a function for intermediate values of the independent variable given a discrete set of data points where this function is known. Curve fitting refers to numerical analysis methods designed to construct new points within the range of a number of known values of the independent variable. It involves either smoothing, where a smooth function is built which approximately fits the data, or interpolation, which necessitates an exact fit to the data.

We explain in this appendix how to approximate numerically the empirical Pareto curve given the data found in tax tabulations. Specifically, we know the value of the empirical Pareto curve $b(p)$ at a number of thresholds of the tax scale which correspond to percentiles $p_{1}, \ldots, p_{\omega}$ and where $b(p)$ is equal to $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{\omega}$ respectively. In practice, the application of the method described in section 3.1 crucially rests on the quality of the approximation.

## B. 1 A first try: approximation by a suited functional form

A first strategy is to seek a manageable functional form to approximate the Pareto curve. A natural candidate is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
b(p)=a+\frac{b}{p-p_{\min }}+c \cdot p+\frac{d}{1+\varepsilon-p}, \quad 0 \leqslant p \leqslant 1 \tag{B.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a, b, c, d, p_{\min }$ and $\varepsilon$ are the parameters to estimate.
The term $\frac{b}{p-p_{\text {min }}}$ tries to capture the asymptote at $p_{\text {min }} \simeq 6 \%$ while the term $\frac{d}{1+\varepsilon-p}$ is designed to fit the final increase around the top 1 percent. The linear term $c \cdot p$ matches the global downward trend of the curve.

We provide the resulting approximation. They are obtained with non-linear regression of $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{\omega}$ on the chosen functional form. The microdata used were provided by tax authorities. They correspond to the French taxpaying population in the year 2006. The first figure stems from the thresholds in the fiscal scale of the year 2006, the second from the thresholds in the scale of the year 2012 that were more numerous at the top of the distribution.

In both cases, the approximating curves fit quite well the central part of the Pareto curve. Below the first threshold, neither of them manages to capture the shape around the vertical asymptote. The approximation in that part appears to randomly depend on the rest of the curve. In the top percentiles, the two approximations underestimate the rise of the empirical Pareto curve. That failing was expected with the 2006 tax data: how could we guess, given only the thresholds in the 2006 tax tabulation, that the empirical Pareto coefficient increases so

(a) Thresholds of the 2006 tax scale.

(b) Thresholds of the 2012 tax scale.

Figure B.1: Approximation of the generalized Pareto curve, France 2006
Functional form: $b(p)=a+\frac{b}{p-p_{\text {min }}}+c \cdot p+\frac{d}{1+\varepsilon-p}, 0 \leqslant p \leqslant 1$. Spacing: $0.5 \%$.
sharply in the very top? But with the 2012 scale, we have information on the variations of the curve until the last fractiles. The downward bias at the top of the curve is due to fact that the last points correspond to the final decrease of $b(p)$, which flaws the regression.

Here is the approximation obtained if we exclude top thresholds for which the Pareto curve goes down from the tabulation. The top of the curve is now quite well approximated.


Figure B.2: Approximation of the generalized Pareto curve, France 2006
Thresholds of the 2012 tax scale, top thresholds excluded.
Functional form: $b(p)=a+\frac{b}{p-p_{\text {min }}}+c \cdot p+\frac{d}{1+\varepsilon-p}, 0 \leqslant p \leqslant 1$. Spacing: $0.5 \%$.
Note that these approximations are not interpolations: the curves do not pass exactly through the thresholds points.

## B. 2 Shape-preserving interpolation

The smoothing approach remained somehow unsatisfactory. The resulting approximations diverged from the empirical curve in places. As the functional form was not flexible enough, the curves in the bottom part of the distribution varied randomly depending on the thresholds elsewhere. Small changes in a given threshold could lead to large changes in the approximating curve. This method also necessitated at least 6 thresholds in the tax scale, so that the regression could be run. Moreover, the $b_{i}$ found in tax tabulations are exact up to misreporting of incomes. Ideally, we would like our approximative function to pass through these points.

The interpolation approach gives much robust and stable results.
Formally, the interpolation problem is as follows. An unknown real-valued function $f$ is defined on an interval $[a, b]$. Data is stored in tabular form $\left(x_{i}, f_{i}\right)$ for $i=1, \ldots, N$, where $f_{i}=f\left(x_{i}\right)$ and the points $x_{i}$, which are called the interpolation nodes, form an ordered sequence $a=x_{1}<x_{2}<\ldots<x_{N}=b$. Typically, we are looking for a function $P_{N}$ selected from a predetermined class of functions that passes through the data points so that for each $i, P_{N}\left(x_{i}\right)=$ $f_{i}$.

At first glance, it may seem easy to find such a function, as one could simply draw by hand a curve passing through a given set of data points. But finding a closed-form formula turns out to be more complex, especially if one wishes to obtain a visually pleasing curve (that is, if it is required for the interpolating function to keep to the overall shape of the data).

We review below the main interpolation methods. This will justify our choice of using shapepreserving cubic splines to interpolate generalized Pareto curves from the income tax tabulations. These techniques are thoroughly described by Kvasov 2000).

## B.2.1 Review of basic interpolation methods

## B.2.1.1 Polynomial interpolation

The traditional method to obtain a smooth interpolant is the construction of a polynomial $P_{N}$ of order $N+1$ which goes through the nodes. The Lagrange formula gives the explicit solution:

$$
\begin{equation*}
P_{N}(X)=\sum_{j=0}^{N} f_{j} L_{j}(X) \tag{B.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the Lagrange coefficient polynomial $L_{j}$ are, for $j=0, \ldots, N$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{j}(X)=\frac{\left(X-x_{1}\right) \ldots\left(X-x_{j-1}\right)\left(X-x_{j+1}\right) \ldots\left(X-x_{N}\right)}{\left(x_{j}-x_{1}\right) \ldots\left(x_{j}-x_{j-1}\right)\left(x_{j}-x_{j+1}\right) \ldots\left(x_{j}-x_{N}\right)} \tag{B.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and satisfy

$$
L_{j}\left(x_{i}\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
1 \text { if } i=j,  \tag{B.4}\\
0 \text { otherwise } .
\end{array}\right.
$$

However, for arbitrary nodes such that $a \leqslant x_{1}<\ldots<x_{N} \leqslant b$, the Lagrange polynomial interpolant does not in general converge uniformly to the unknown function $f$ on the interval $[a, b]$ as the number of nodes $N$ grows to infinity. A famous example is given by Runge 1901. The Lagrange polynomial interpolants do not converge uniformly to the function defined on $[-1,1]$ by $f(x)=1 /\left(1+25 x^{2}\right)$ if the nodes are equally spaced. In particular, polynomial interpolants appear to be bad approximation functions as oscillations can occur between nodes with high degree polynomials.

## B.2.1.2 Splines

As global interpolation by a unique polynomial does not guarantee convergence, interpolation methods which are used in practice involve piecewise polynomials. Spline interpolation avoids Runge's phenomenon, as different polynomials are defined within each interval.

Linear interpolation The simplest method is linear interpolation. If the coordinates of two consecutive known points are $\left(x_{i}, f_{i}\right)$ and $\left(x_{i+1}, f_{i+1}\right)$, the linear interpolant $P$ is the straight line between these two points. For $x$ in the interval $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right], P(x)$ is given by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
P(x)=f_{i} \frac{x_{i+1}-x}{h_{i}}+f_{i+1} \frac{x-x_{i}}{h_{i}}, \tag{B.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $h_{i}=x_{i+1}-x_{i}$.
Linear interpolation on the set of points $\left(x_{1}, f_{1}\right), \cdots,\left(x_{N}, f_{N}\right)$ is obviously defined by the concatenation of linear interpolants between each pair of consecutive data points. The resulting curve is continuous, but not differentiable in general.


Figure B.3: Linear interpolation of the generalized Pareto curve Spacing: 0.5\%.


Figure B.4: Cubic spline interpolation of the generalized Pareto curve Spacing: $0.5 \%$.

Cubic splines Even if linear interpolation provides quite satisfactory results, we see in figure B. 3 that the interpolant should be more curved to follow accurately the Pareto curve. The
approximation is improved by replacing piecewise linear interpolants by cubic splines. On each interval, the function $b$ is approximated by a polynomial of order 3. Additional conditions are given at the nodes to force both continuity and differentiability. The Stata routine csipolate based on the method introduced by Herriot and Reinsch 1973 provides a cubic spline interpolant.

Formally, the restriction of the interpolant $P_{N}$ on each interval $\left[x_{i-1}, x_{i}\right], i=2, \ldots, N$ is a polynomial of order $3 S_{i}$ so that:

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{1}\left(x_{1}\right)=f_{1}, \quad S_{N}\left(x_{N}\right)=f_{N}, \quad S_{i}\left(x_{i}\right)=S_{i+1}\left(x_{i}\right), \quad \forall 1 \leqslant i \leqslant N-1 \tag{B.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{i}^{\prime}\left(x_{i}\right)=S_{i+1}^{\prime}\left(x_{i}\right), \quad \forall 1 \leqslant i \leqslant N-1 . \tag{B.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The second statement guarantees the differentiability of the interpolant $F_{N}$. This method is based on Hermite polynomials, i.e. polynomials that are determined by their values and the values of their derivatives at both ends of the intervals.

The curve obtained by interpolating the 2006 Pareto curve from the thresholds used for the 2012 tax scale is displayed below. Unfortunately, the interpolant exhibits a spurious behavior and does not respect the shape of the data above percentile 80 .

Shape-preserving methods As we have seen, piecewise polynomial interpolants do not necessarily preserve the shape of the given data. To approximate accurately the Pareto curve, we would like the interpolant to be monotonic on intervals where the data is monotonic and to be convex where the data is convex.

Those geometric considerations translate into constraints that have to be satisfied by the derivatives of the Hermite polynomials splines at the data point $\{1$. Fritsch and Carlson 1980 give an algorithm to constrain the interpolating polynomials to meet the conditions that imply the desired properties (see also (Dougherty et al., 1989). The interpolation method that we used to interpolate the Pareto curves is based on their work. The so-called Piecewise Cubic Hermite Interpolating Polynomial (PCHIP) provides visually pleasing interpolants, and has the advantage of being already implemented in Stata, with pchipolate, and in Matlab, with pchip.

The interpolant for the French Pareto curve (microdata 2006) with thresholds of the 2012 tax scale is displayed below.

[^12]

Figure B.5: PCHIP interpolation of the Pareto curve
Spacing: $0.5 \%$.

(a) Top $10 \%$

Spacing: $0.05 \%$.

(b) Top $1 \%$

Spacing: $0.005 \%$.

(c) Top $0.1 \%$

Spacing: $0.0005 \%$.

Figure B.6: PCHIP interpolation of the Pareto curve - Zoom on top percentiles

## B.2.2 Piecewise cubic Hermite polynomial interpolation

The routines pchipolate in Stata and pchip in Matlab are both based on the algorithm developed by Fritsch and Carlson 1980 . These authors claim that their algorithm produces a "visually pleasing" $\mathcal{C}^{1}$ monotone piecewise cubic interpolant.

We first examine the properties of the interpolants drawn under this procedure, and then detail the steps of the algorithm.

## B.2.2.1 Properties

Each spline of the PCHIP interpolant is a cubic Hermite polynomial. It is a polynomial of order 3 defined by its values and the values of its derivative at both ends of the interval.

Formally, to keep previous notations, the interpolant $P$ satisfies:

$$
\begin{equation*}
P\left(x_{i}\right)=f_{i}, \quad i=1, \ldots, N \tag{B.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

The spline $S_{i}$ on each subinterval $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$ can be represented as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{i}(X)=f_{i} H_{1}(X)+f_{i+1} H_{2}(X)+d_{i} H_{3}(X)+d_{i+1} H_{4}(X) \tag{B.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $d_{j}=S_{i}^{\prime}\left(x_{j}\right), j=1,2$, and the $H_{k}(X)$ are the standard cubic Hermite basis functions for the interval $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$ :

$$
\begin{gather*}
H_{1}(X)=\phi\left(\frac{x_{i+1}-X}{h_{i}}\right)  \tag{B.10}\\
H_{2}(X)=\phi\left(\frac{X-x_{i}}{h_{i}}\right)  \tag{B.11}\\
H_{3}(X)=-h_{i} \psi\left(\frac{x_{i+1}-X}{h_{i}}\right) \tag{B.12}
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{4}(X)=h_{i} \psi\left(\frac{X-x_{i}}{h_{i}}\right) \tag{B.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $h_{i}=x_{i+1}-x_{i}, \phi(X)=3 X^{2}-2 X^{3}$, and $\psi(X)=X^{3}-X^{2}$.
The procedure constructs a visually pleasing interpolant in the sense that if $f_{i} \leqslant f_{i+1}$ (respectively $f_{i} \geqslant f_{i+1}$ ), the spline $S_{i}$ is monotone increasing on $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right.$ ] (respectively monotone decreasing). There are no extraneous overshootings, bumps or wiggles.

The problem of finding such an interpolant boils down for cubic Hermite splines to the construction of derivative values $d_{1}, \ldots, d_{N}$ such that each spline is monotone. In the paper Fritsch and Carlson, 1980, necessary and sufficient conditions are derived that constrain interpolating splines to be monotone.

The PCHIP algorithm produces the values $d_{i}$ using information on the neighboring points only. Consequently, this procedure is local: a single change in the data will affect the interpolant only in neighboring intervals. This property ensures stability of the interpolants.

## B.2.2.2 Description of the PCHIP algorithm

Necessary and sufficient conditions for monotonicity Fritsch and Carlson [1980] give the following characterization for monotonicity of the spline $S_{i}$ on the interval $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$.

First, they notice that an obvious necessary condition for monotonicity is:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{sgn}\left(d_{i}\right)=\operatorname{sgn}\left(d_{i+1}\right)=\operatorname{sgn}\left(\Delta_{i}\right) \tag{B.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

## Proposition B.2.1

Let $\Delta_{i}=\frac{f_{i+1}-f_{i}}{h_{i}}, \alpha_{i}=\frac{d_{i}}{\Delta_{i}}$ and $\beta_{i}=\frac{d_{i+1}}{\Delta_{i}}$.

- If $\alpha_{i}+\beta_{i}-2 \leqslant 0$, then $S_{i}$ is monotone on $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$ if and only if (B.14) is satisfied.
- If $\alpha_{i}+\beta_{i}-2>0$ and (B.14) is satisfied, then $S_{i}$ is monotone on $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$ if and only if one of the following conditions is satisfied:
(i) $2 \alpha_{i}+\beta_{i}-3 \leqslant 0$; or
(ii) $\alpha_{i}+2 \beta_{i}-3 \leqslant 0$; or
(iii) $\alpha_{i}-\frac{1}{3} \frac{\left(2 \alpha_{i}+\beta_{i}-3\right)^{2}}{\alpha_{i}+\beta_{i}-2} \geqslant 0$.

Let $\mathcal{M}$ be the region of all points $\left(\alpha_{i}, \beta_{i}\right)$ that produce a monotone interpolant.

Algorithm Fritsch and Carlson 1980 advise the following two-step procedure.

1. Initialization of the derivatives $d_{i}, i=1, \ldots, N$ so that $\operatorname{sgn}\left(d_{i}\right)=\operatorname{sgn}\left(d_{i+1}\right)=\operatorname{sgn}\left(\Delta_{i}\right)$. If $\Delta_{i}=0$, set $d_{i}=d_{i+1}=0$. Otherwise, authors suggest to use the three-point difference formula:

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{i}=\frac{d_{i+1}-d_{i}}{2\left(x_{i+1}-x_{i}\right)}+\frac{d_{i}-d_{i-1}}{2\left(x_{i}-x_{i-1}\right)} \tag{B.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

2. For each interval $\left[x_{i}, x_{i+1}\right]$ in which the $\left(\alpha_{i}, \beta_{i}\right) \notin \mathcal{M}$, modify $d_{i}$ and $d_{i+1}$ to $d_{i}^{*}$ and $d_{i+1}^{*}$ defined by:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\alpha_{i}^{*}=\tau_{i} \alpha_{i}, \quad \beta_{i}^{*}=\tau_{i} \beta_{i} \tag{B.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\tau_{i}=3\left(\alpha_{i}^{2}+\beta_{i}^{2}\right)^{-1 / 2}$.

## B. 3 Extrapolation

## B.3.1 Lower incomes

In this section, we try to approximate the Pareto curve below the lowest threshold in the tax scale. The resulting extrapolation is no more than a crude approximation: it is kind of a challenge to assess the Pareto curve of the nontaxable population from tax data.

The bottom part of the Pareto curve cannot be directly assessed using splines. Indeed, the curve $b(p)$ diverges toward infinity for lower incomes. We present below an attempt to extrapolate this fraction of the Pareto curve.

First step: Estimating $L(p), p \leqslant p_{1}$ The idea is to approximate the Lorenz curve $L$ instead of the Pareto curve. Indeed, we know that $L\left(p_{0}\right)=0$, and we can estimate the value of $L\left(p_{1}\right)$
using tax tabulation and the average income $\bar{y}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{1}=L\left(p_{1}\right)=1-\frac{\left(1-p_{1}\right) b_{1} \theta_{1}}{\bar{y}} \tag{B.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $b_{1}=b\left(p_{1}\right)$ is given.
In fact, we can also estimate $L^{\prime}\left(p_{1}\right)$ : one can check that the expression 3.10 is equivalent to:

$$
\begin{equation*}
L_{1}^{\prime}=L^{\prime}\left(p_{1}\right)=\frac{1-L_{1}}{\left(1-p_{1}\right) b_{1}} \tag{B.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will interpolate $L$ on the interval $\left[p_{0}, p_{1}\right]$ with a Hermite cubic spline. We want this spline to satisfy:

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
L\left(p_{0}\right) & =0  \tag{B.20}\\
L^{\prime}\left(p_{0}\right) & =0 \\
L\left(p_{1}\right) & =L_{1} \\
L^{\prime}\left(p_{1}\right) & =L_{1}^{\prime}
\end{align*}\right.
$$

The cubic polynomial satisfying this set of conditions can be expressed in the standard cubic Hermite basis defined before as:

$$
\begin{equation*}
L(X)=L_{1} H_{2}(X)+L_{1}^{\prime} H_{4}(X) \tag{B.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{gather*}
H_{2}(X)=\phi\left(\frac{X-p_{0}}{h_{0}}\right)  \tag{B.22}\\
H_{4}(X)=h_{0} \psi\left(\frac{X-p_{0}}{h_{0}}\right), \tag{B.23}
\end{gather*}
$$

with $h_{0}=p_{1}-p_{0}, \phi(X)=3 X^{2}-2 X^{3}$, and $\psi(X)=X^{3}-X^{2}$.
We now have to determine $p_{0}$. We know that the Lorenz curve is increasing convex. Dougherty et al. 1989 give the following requirement to ensure convexity of the spline:

$$
\begin{equation*}
-2\left(L_{1}^{\prime}-s_{0}\right) \leqslant L_{0}^{\prime}-s_{0} \leqslant-\frac{1}{2}\left(L_{1}^{\prime}-s_{0}\right) \tag{B.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $s_{0}=\frac{L_{1}-L_{0}}{p_{1}-p_{0}}$.
This condition becomes:

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{1}-\frac{5}{2} \frac{L_{1}}{L_{1}^{\prime}} \leqslant p_{0} \leqslant p_{1}-\frac{3}{2} \frac{L_{1}}{L_{1}^{\prime}} \tag{B.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can thus choose $p_{0}$ in this range of values and obtain an increasing convex spline on the interval $\left[p_{0}, p_{1}\right]$.


Figure B.7: Extrapolation of the lower part of the Pareto curve, France 2006
Spacing: $0.5 \%$. Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

Second step: Estimation of $b(p)$ for $p \leqslant p_{1} \quad$ Recall that we can express $b$ using $L$ with the formula derived in section 3.1:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\forall p \in[0,1], \quad b(p)=\frac{1-L(p)}{(1-p) L^{\prime}(p)} . \tag{B.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

This formula gives an estimation of the Pareto curve. The condition $L^{\prime}\left(p_{0}\right)=0$ guarantees that $b(p)$ grows to infinity as $p$ approaches $p_{0}$.

A shortcoming of this method is that it does not in theory ensures that the shape of the resulting Pareto curve is satisfactory.

Another possibility is to add a point at $p=50 \%$ : indeed, the share of income accruing to the bottom half of the population, as well as the ratio of median income over mean income, have remained quite stable throughout the $\mathrm{Xx}^{\text {th }}$ century.

## B.3.2 Top of the distribution

Another part of the distribution where PCHIP interpolation sometimes fails to provide good approximation of the Pareto curve lies in the last percentiles. Finding an accurate extrapolation above the higher threshold in the tax scale is all the more important as small errors in the approximation of $b(p)$ for $p$ near 1 lead to large discrepancies in predicted estimates. Tax tabulations give little guidance about the shape of the Pareto curve about this point, and specifically do not indicate the maximum value reached by the Pareto curve.

Future work will consist in incorporating empirical knowledge about the form and the values of the Pareto curve for top incomes in the extrapolation technique used. For instance, one could put an additional fictive point (say, at $p=99.99 \%$ ) into the data interpolated to force the curve to rise sufficiently high.

Another avenue to explore is the interpolation by tension splines. Tensions splines, initiated by Späth 1969, are a generalization of cubic splines that give the possibility to choose on each subinterval defined by interpolated data a tension factor, that determines how much the spline between two points is tight.

## Appendix C

## Simulation of synthetic micro-files

In section 3, we have described a method which permits to assess the quantile function from the tax tabulations data. Here, we show how to make use of these results to generate reliable synthetic micro-files representing the whole taxpaying population.

## C. 1 Simulation of a population using tax tabulations

Taking as an input tabulated income data, we want to simulate a synthetic micro-file of a given number $N$ of incomes that are distributed just as the incomes of the population of taxpayers. The code described below has been written to run on the software Matlab.

## C.1.1 The inversion method

The generation of non-uniform continuous random variables is based on the following statement, given in Devroye, 1986.

## Proposition C.1.1 (The inversion principle)

Let $F$ be a continuous distribution function on $\mathbb{R}$ with inverse $Q=F^{-1}$, called the quantile function, defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q(u)=\inf \{y \in \mathbb{R}: F(y)=u, 0<u<1\} . \tag{C.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $U$ is a uniform $[0,1]$ random variable, then $Q(U)$ has cumulative distribution function $F$. Also, if $Y$ has distribution function $F$, then $F(Y)$ is uniformly distributed on $[0,1]$.

Proof:

- For all $y \in \mathbb{R}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{P}(Q(U) \leqslant y) & =\mathbb{P}(\inf \{z \in \mathbb{R}: F(z)=U\} \leqslant y) \\
& =\mathbb{P}(U \leqslant F(y)) \\
& =F(y)
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, $Q(U)$ has CDF $F$.

- For all $u \in(0,1)$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{P}(F(Y) \leqslant u) & =\mathbb{P}(Y \leqslant Q(u)) \\
& =F\left(F^{-1}(u)\right) \\
& =u
\end{aligned}
$$

because $F$ is continuous.

Numerical analysis softwares such as Matlab have built-in pseudorandom number generators that provide random numbers uniformly distributed on the interval $[0,1]$. Thus, provided that the quantile function is explicitly known, we are able to generate random variables that follow a given distribution.

## C.1.2 Matlab code

Our code to generate micro-files of incomes distributed as the taxpaying population breaks down into three programs:

- the subroutine $\mathrm{pc} . \mathrm{m}$ that interpolates the Pareto curve using tax tabulation data;
- the routine quantile.m that approximates the quantile function using the Pareto curve estimated with pc.m;
- the main part of the code gen_pop.m that uses the approximation of the quantile function provided by quantile.m to generate the population.

To generate a file of say 35 millions of incomes, the program will run for about 1 hour.

## C.1.2.1 Program gen_pop.m

gen_pop.m is the main program. It imports tax tabulation data from an Excel spreadsheet, calls the Matlab function quantile.m to approximate the quantile function, and generates the synthetic micro-file by applying the inversion principle C.1.1.

## Description of the code

Input An Excel spreadsheet workbook named taxdata.xls has to be placed in a subfolder, entitled "data", of the folder containing the Matlab program. The tabulated income data needs to have the following form.

In the worksheet named "Tabulation", a 3-column table has to give:

- the thresholds in a first column "thr";
- the corresponding percentiles in a second column "perc";
- and the corresponding coefficient $b$ in a third column " b ".

In another worksheet "Average income", the average income of the population has to be written.

| thr | perc | b |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 9400 | 0,268757 | 3,01579 |
| 11250 | 0,335887 | 2,68161 |
| 13150 | 0,407262 | 2,45805 |
| 15000 | 0,482853 | 2,33289 |
| 16900 | 0,548446 | 2,2345 |
| 18750 | 0,602345 | 2,15837 |
| 23750 | 0,702708 | 1,97903 |
| 28750 | 0,780623 | 1,8927 |
| 38750 | 0,877692 | 1,83887 |
| 48750 | 0,927604 | 1,85842 |
| 97500 | 0,98616 | 2,08967 |

Table C.1: Input of the Matlab program - Worksheet "Tabulation"

| $y_{a v}$ |
| :---: |
| 21930,41 |

Table C.2: Input of the Matlab program - Worksheet "Average income"

Output The synthetic micro-file is a file named sim_pop.txt that is created in the folder where the Matlab program is. Each line corresponds to a taxpayer. To import it in Stata, click File, Import, Text data (delimited, *.csv, ...), and select the Text file.

## Steps of the program

1. First, the path to access tabulated data is indicated to the program. The user has also to specify Npop, the size of the simulated population.
2. Then, the program loads the tabulated data from the file taxdata.xls. The shortcut loadpath gives the emplacement of this spreadsheet. The thresholds are stored in the table tab.thr, the percentiles in tab.p and the Pareto coefficients in tab.b. T is the total number of thresholds in the tax scale considered. y_av is the mean income in the population.
3. A vector $u$ of Npop numbers uniformly distributed on the interval $[0,1]$ is generated. We sort the incomes stored in $u$ in an increasing order.
4. The main program calls the routine quantile.m to recover the quantile function. The function quantile.m interpolates the quantile function corresponding to tax data at the points of vector $u$. It returns the vector sim_pop of Npop random numbers which are distributed as the incomes of the population of taxpayers.
5. The last step is the writing of the output file sim_pop.txt.

Code Here is the code of the program gen_pop.m.

```
%% Simulation of a population of taxpayers using income tax data
%
Npop=34546115 => about 1 hour
```

```
% Steps of the program:
    * 1. Preliminaries
    * 2. Loads data
    * 3. Generates a vector of random numbers uniformly distributed on [0,1]
    * 4. Simulates the population
    * 5. Exports the population
%% 1. Preliminaries
close all; clear all;
currentfolder=pwd;
% Path to load data
loadpath=[currentfolder,'/data'];
% Number of taxpayers to be generated
Npop = 34546115;
%% 2. Loads data
disp('Loads data');
cd(loadpath);
    [tabulation] = xlsread('taxdata_pchip','Tabulation'); %thresholds
        tab.thr = tabulation(:,1); %thresholds
        tab.p = tabulation(:,2); %percentiles
    tab.b = tabulation(:,3); %inverted Pareto coefficients
            T = length(tab.thr); %number of thresholds in the tax tabulation
    [y_av] = xlsread('taxdata_pchip','Average income')'; %average income
clear tabulation;
cd(currentfolder);
%% 3. Generates a vector of random numbers uniformly distributed on [0,1]
disp('Generates a vector of random numbers uniformly distributed on [0,1]');
u = rand(Npop,1); %vector of Npop random numbers uniformly drawn on [0,1]
u = sort(u); %sorts the coefficients of u
%% 4. Simulates the population
disp('Simulates the population');
[sim_pop,p0] = quantile(tab.thr,tab.p,tab.b,y_av,u);
%% 5. Exports the simulated population
disp('Exports the simulated population');
dlmwrite('sim_pop.txt',sim_pop,'precision',9);
```


## C.1.2.2 Subroutine quantile.m

The function quantile.m approximates the quantile function of a distribution corresponding to tax tabulation data received as an input. To do so, it calls the subroutine pc.m that provides an estimation of the Pareto curve.

## Description of the code

Inputs The following inputs have to be specified to the Matlab function quantile.m.

- A vector thr of incomes corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- A vector pp of percentiles (in $[0,1])$ corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- A vector bb of (inverted) Pareto coefficients corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- The average income of the taxpaying population y_av.
- A table N of nodes in $[0,1]$.


## Outputs

- A vector Q of approximative values taken by the quantile function $Q$ at the points of N , that is, $\mathrm{Q}=Q(\mathrm{~N})$.
- The approximation p 0 of the share of the population with no income.


## Steps of the program

1. Definition of the Matlab function quantile. $T$ is the number of thresholds in the tax tabulation. Xn is the number of points in the input vector N . aand b are the two extremities of the interval defined by the points of N .

Ym is the number of points for the were the integral appearing in the expression 3.5 of $Q$ will be calculated. It determines the precision of the results. mesh is a mesh of Ym points of the interval $[a, b]$. mid is the vector of midpoints of the subintervals bracketed by the points of mesh.
2. quantile.m calls the function pc.m to obtain the approximation of the Pareto curve at the points of vector mid. These values are stored in vector B.
3. Numerical integration.

The vector integrand contains the values at the points of mid of the application $p \mapsto$ $\frac{1}{(1-p) b(p)}$ that is integrated in the expression 3.5 of $Q$.
The next step is to numerically integrate the function defined by integrand using the rectangle method. h is the vector containing the intervals between the consecutive nodes of mesh. The vector int which contains the approximated values of the integral at midpoints is computed as the cumulative sum:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{int}_{k}=\sum_{i=1}^{k} \mathrm{~h}_{i} \cdot \operatorname{integrand}\left(\operatorname{mid}_{i}\right) \tag{C.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

4. The vector temp0 gives, up to scalar multiplication, the values of the $Q$ at the midpoints of the intervals (i.e. at points of vector mid). These values are interpolated using the Matlab function interp1 at the points of vector $N$.
q 0 is the vector of values taken by temp at the percentiles of the tax scale (which are stored in pp ). They are obtained by interpolating with the Matlab routine interp1.

The columns of matrix Q_mat correspond to numerical approximations of the quantile function $Q$ respectively starting from each threshold of the tabulation. That is, for the column $i$, the interpolated value of $Q$ at $p_{i}$ is exactly the $i$ th threshold of the tax scale thr_i.
5. The last step is the approximation of the quantile function $Q$ based on the formula 3.5 . The values calculated will be stored in the table Q .

We compute the vectors $Q$, which gives the approximated values of $Q$ at the points of mid, as the weighted sum of the two approximations of $Q$ passing through the thresholds bounding the bracket where each point lies. If the point is below the lower threshold (respectively above the higher threshold), we use the quantile function starting from the first threshold (respectively the last threshold).

Code Here is the code of the program quantile.m.

```
% Estimation of the quantile function Q(p) using income tax data
Inputs:
    * thr: table of incomes corresponding to the thresholds in the tax
    tabulation
    * pp: table of percentiles (in [0,1]) corresponding to the thresholds in the tax
    tabulation
    * bb: table of (inverted) Pareto coefficients corresponding to the
    thresholds in the tax tabulation
    * y_av: average income of the taxpaying population
    * N: table of nodes p (in [0,1])
Outputs:
    * Q: table of approximative values taken by the quantile function Q at
    the points of table P, that is, Q=Q(N)
    * p0: approximation of the share of the population with no income
Steps of the program:
    1. Preliminaries
    2. Calls function pc.m to estimate the Pareto curve
    3. Numerically integrates the integral that appears in the formula of Q
    4. Computes a temporary estimation of Q up to a constant
    5. Adjusts the estimations of Q and clips it to the tax thresholds
    1. Preliminaries
Defines function inputs and outputs.
function [Q,p0] = quantile(thr,pp,bb,y_av,N)
T = length(thr);
Xn = length(N);
a = min(N);
b = max (N);
Ym = floor((b-a)*200000000);
```

```
mesh = linspace(a,b,Ym)';
mid = (mesh(1:Ym-1,1)+mesh(2:Ym,1))/2;
%% 2. Estimates the Pareto curve
[B,p0] = pc(thr,pp,bb,y_av,mid);
%% 3. Numerical integration
h = mesh(2:Ym)-mesh(1:Ym-1);
integrand = 1./((1-mid).*B);
int = cumsum(h.*integrand);
%% 4. Computes a temporary estimation of Q up to a constant
temp0 = (1./(B.*(1.-mid))).*exp(-int);
temp = interp1(mid,temp0,N,'spline','extrap');
clear temp0
q0(1,:) = interp1(N,temp,pp(:,1),'spline','extrap')';
Q_mat = temp*(thr'./q0);
% Matrix which columns corresponds to numerical approximations of the
% quantile function Q respectively starting from each threshold of the
% tabulation
%% 5. Adjusts the estimations of Q and clips it to the tax thresholds
Q = zeros(Xn,1);
% Vector which will contain the numerical approximation of the final
% quantile function Q
%within each bracket, the final value Qfin is a weighted average of the
%quantile functions starting from the two thresholds bounding the bracket
br=0; %bracket
for i=1:Xn
    if (br<T)&&(N(i,1)>pp(br+1,1))
        br = br+1;
    end
    if N(i,1) <= p0
        Q(i,1) = 0;
        elseif br==0
        Q(i,1) = Q_mat(i,1);
        %if below the first threshold, use the quantile function starting
        %from the first threshold
        elseif br==T
            Q(i,1) = Q_mat(i,T);
            %if after the last threshold, use the quantile function starting
            %from the last threshold
        else
            w1 = (pp (br+1,1)-N(i,1))/(pp (br+1,1)-pp (br,1));
            w2 = (N(i,1)-pp(br,1))/(pp(br+1,1)-pp(br,1));
            Q(i,1) = w1*Q_mat(i,br) +w2*Q_mat(i,br+1);
            %else, use a weighted average of the two surrounding thresholds
        end
end
clear Q_mat
disp('Quantile function estimated')
```


## C.1.2.3 Subroutine pc.m

The Matlab function pc.m approximates the Pareto curve of a distribution corresponding to tax tabulation data received as an input.

## Description of the code

Inputs The following inputs have to be specified to the Matlab function pc.m.

- A vector thr of incomes corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- A vector pp of percentiles (in $[0,1]$ ) corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- A vector bb of (inverted) Pareto coefficients corresponding to the thresholds in the tax tabulation.
- The average income of the taxpaying population y_av.
- A table P of points in $[0,1]$ of nodes.


## Outputs

- A vector B of approximative values taken by the Pareto curve $b$ at the points of P , that is, $\mathrm{B}=b(\mathrm{P})$.
- The approximation p 0 of the share of the population with no income.


## Steps of the program

1. Definition of the Matlab function pc.
2. Interpolation of the Pareto curve from vectors inputs pp (percentiles) and bb (Pareto coefficients) using the PCHIP method. The spline approximating $b(p)$ is stored in interp_b. The values that takes $b$ at the points of vector $P$ are stored in vector B_interp. The Matlab function ppval returns the value of the piecewise polynomial at desired entries.
3. The program then evaluate the fraction p 0 of the population with zero income and the Pareto curve below the lower threshold in the tax scale p1. It applies the extrapolation method detailed in appendix B. That is, it extrapolates the Lorenz curve with a cubic Hermite polynomial L_pol using the information on the shares obtained with the tabulation and the average income. p 0 is defined as $p_{1}-2 \frac{L_{1}}{L_{1}}$. The parameter 2 can be adjusted to obtain a visually pleasing extrapolation of $b$. It has to lie in the interval $\left[\frac{3}{2}, \frac{5}{2}\right]$.

The approximations of values taken by $b$ below $p_{1}$ are stored in vector b_extrap.
After extrapolating the Lorenz curve and the Pareto curve with this temporary value of $p_{0}, \mathrm{p} 0$ is set equal to 0 if its first estimation was negative.
4. The program merges the two tables B_interp and B_extrap to obtain the entire approximation of $b$ stored in vector $B$.
5. Last, the program plots the interpolated Pareto curve.

Code Here is the code of the program pc.m.

```
% Estimation of the generalized Pareto curve b(p) using income tax data
%
Method: PCHIP interpolation
This routine extrapolates the lower part of the distribution.
Inputs:
    * thr: table of incomes corresponding to the thresholds in the tax
    tabulation
    * pp: table of percentiles (in [0,1]) corresponding to the thresholds in the tax
    tabulation
    * bb: table of (inverted) Pareto coefficients corresponding to the
    thresholds in the tax tabulation
    * y_av: average income of the taxpaying population
    * P: table of points p (in [0,1]) where b(p) has to be calculated
Outputs:
    * B: table of approximative values taken by b at points of the input
    table P, that is, B=b(P)
    * p0: estimation of the share of the population with no income
Steps of the program:
    1. Preliminaries
    2. Interpolation of the Pareto curve above the lower threshold using
    PCHIP method
    3. Extrapolation of the Pareto curve below the lower threshold
    4. Merges the tables B_interp and B_extrap
    5. Plots the Pareto curve
%% 1. Preliminaries
Defines function inputs and outputs.
function [B,p0] = pc(thr,pp,bb,y_av,P)
%% 2. Interpolation
interp_b = pchip(pp,bb);
B_interp = ppval(interp_b,P);
%% 3. Extrapolation of b(p) for lower incomes
p1 = pp (1,1);
t1 = thr(1,1);
b1 = bb(1,1);
l1 = 1-((1-p1) *b1*t1)/y_av;
l1_pr = (1-11)/((1-p1)*b1);
p0=p1-2*(l1/l1_pr);
```

```
syms x
x1 = (x-p0)/(p1-p0);
x2 = (x-p0)/(p1-p0);
syms y
phi = 3*y^2-2* y^3;
psi = y^3- y^2;
syms z
L_pol = l1*compose(phi,x1,y,x,z) +l1_pr*(p1-p0)*compose(psi,x2,y,x,z);
L = sym2poly(L_pol);
L_pr = polyder(L);
B_extrap = (1-polyval(L,P))./((1-P).*(polyval(L_pr,P)));
if p0<0
    p0=0;
end
%% 4. Merges the tables B_interp and B_extrap
B = B_interp;
i=1;
while P(i,1)<=p0
    B(i,1) = 1;
    i=i+1;
end
while P(i,1)<=pl
    B(i,1) = B_extrap(i,1);
    i=i+1;
end
disp('Pareto curve estimated')
%% 5. Plots the Pareto curve
xx = linspace(0,1,1000);
yy = interp1(P,B,xx,'linear');
plot(xx,yy)
hold on
scatter(pp,bb)
title('Interpolated Pareto curve');
```


## C. 2 Comparison of the results with microdata

The graphs below compare frequency distributions, Pareto curves and Lorenz curves for microdata and simulated population. The population generated with our program is very similar to microdata. The mean income of the simulated population is 22620 euros, while the mean income in microdata is 22974 euros.

As we can see in graph C.1a, the distribution is well-approximated, except for the lower incomes. That makes sense, as we do not have information about this part of the population in tax data.

(a) Frequencies

(b) Pareto curve

Figure C.1: Comparison of simulated population and microdata


Figure C.2: Comparison of simulated population and microdata - Lorenz curve

## Appendix D

## From households to individuals: correcting for the variations in tax units

## D. 1 Homogenization of series across countries: the problem of the changes in tax units

As underlined by Atkinson and Piketty 2007, Chapter 2, "Measuring Top Incomes: Methodological Issues", pp. 18-42] and by Atkinson et al. 2011, one measurement issue that hinders comparability across countries is the variability in the definition of the tax unit. If in some countries such as Australia, Canada, and New Zealand or United Kingdom in recent years, the tax unit is the individual, in many others the definition is based on the household. If, in order to compare carefully the distributions across countries, we want to move from a family-based tax system to an individual-based one, we have to know the joint distribution of income for couples.

## D.1.1 The problem

Even if we arbitrarily decide to split incomes of households half-and-half and to assign half of the total income earned by the couple each spouse, estimation methods used until now in the literature could not provide approximations of resulting distribution of individual earnings. Indeed, some individuals would move to lower tax brackets after this sharing out of household income. These changes are unmanageable with piecewise estimation methods.

## D.1.2 Method to correct for changes in tax units

A solution would be to run two simulations of the population one after the other: the first one with tax data corresponding to singles, the second one with tax data corresponding to couples. Indeed, we can generally find such informations, as in family-based tax systems households generally benefit from deductions depending on the size of the family.

Here, we estimate the quantile function on two vectors of points evenly spaced on the interval $[0,1]$ which respective sizes are exactly the number of singles and the number of persons in couple
in the population. Then, merging those two vectors, we obtain a new vector corresponding to the income distribution of the population of individuals.

Then, we can use Stata to obtain approximations of thresholds and average income of different groups of the population.

## D. 2 Matlab code

## D.2.1 Description of the code

The program tax_unit.m imports tax tabulation data from two Excel spreadsheets, calls twice the Matlab function quantile.m to approximate the quantile function for singles and for individuals, and returns a vector describing the population of individuals. The program should take approximately 1 hour.

Inputs Two Excel spreadsheet workbook named singles.xls and couples.xls have to be placed in a subfolder, entitled "data", of the folder containing the Matlab program. The tabulated income data has to be presented as the data in taxdata.xls, the input of the program generating micro-files gen_pop.m.

In the worksheet named "Tabulation", a 3-column table has to give respectively for singles and couples:

- the thresholds in a first column "thr";
- the corresponding percentiles in a second column "perc";
- and the corresponding coefficient $b$ in a third column " b ".

In another worksheet "Average income", the average income of the singles and the couples has to be written.

Finally, in a worksheet "Number", the respective numbers of singles and couples in the population have to be specified.

Output A file named indiv.txt that is created in the folder where the Matlab program is. Each line corresponds to an individual taxpayer. To import it in Stata, click File, Import, Text data (delimited, *.csv, ...), and select the Excel file. Then, compute the thresholds, average income etc.

## Steps of the program

1. First, the path to access tabulated data is indicated to the program.
2. Then, the program loads the tabulated data from the files singles.xls and couples.xls. The shortcut loadpath gives the emplacement of this spreadsheet. The thresholds of singles and couples are respectively stored in the tables tab1.thr and tab2.thr, the percentiles in tab1.p and tab2.p and the Pareto coefficients in tab1.b and tab2.b. $T$ is the total
number of thresholds in the tax scale considered. y_av1 and y_av2 are estimations of the mean income of singles and couples. N1 and N2 are the number of singles and the number of couples in the population.
3. The program calls the routine quantile.m to compute the values of the quantile function at the points of vectors mid1 and mid2, which are the midpoints of the subintervals defined by the points of nodes1 and nodes 2 (considering the midpoints avoids the problem of $Q$ going to infinity in 1). mid1 and mid2 contains respectively N1 and N2 points. Values taken by the quantile function are stored in Q1 and Q2.
4. The program merges the two vectors Q1 and Q2 after sharing out in 2 the incomes accruing to couples. The vector Q is sorted in an increasing order.
5. Exportation of vector Q in text file indiv.txt.

## D.2.2 Code

```
%% Estimation of shares of income accruing to different deciles and percentiles of the population
%
%
%% 1. Preliminaries
close all; clear all;
currentfolder=pwd;
% Path to load data
loadpath=[currentfolder,'/data'];
%% 2. Loads data
disp('Loads data');
cd(loadpath);
    [tabulation_singles] = xlsread('singles','Tabulation'); %thresholds, singles
        tabl.thr = tabulation_singles(:,1); %thresholds
        tabl.p = tabulation_singles(:,2); %number of taxpayers
        tabl.b = tabulation_singles(:,3); %inverted Pareto coefficients
            T = length(tabl.thr); %number of thresholds in the tax tabulation
        [y_av1] = xlsread('singles','Average income'); %average income
            [N1] = xlsread('singles','Number'); %total number of singles
    [tabulation_families] = xlsread('couples','Tabulation'); %thresholds, singles
        tab2.thr = tabulation_families(:,1); %thresholds
        tab2.p = tabulation_families(:,2); %number of taxpayers
        tab2.b = tabulation_families(:,3); %inverted Pareto coefficients
            T = length(tab2.thr); %number of thresholds in the tax tabulation
        [y_av2] = xlsread('couples','Average income'); %average income
            [N2] = xlsread('couples','Number'); %total number of couples
clear tabulation_singles tabulation_families;
cd(currentfolder);
%% 3.1. Estimates the quantile function - Singles
disp('Estimates the quantile function - Singles');
nodes1 = linspace(0,1,N1+1)';
```

```
mid1 = (nodes1(1:N1,1) +nodes1(2:N1+1,1))/2;
[Q1,p01] = quantile(tab1.thr,tab1.p,tab1.b,y_av1,mid1);
%% 3.2. Estimates the quantile function - Couples
disp('Estimates the quantile function - Couples');
nodes2 = linspace(0,1,2*N2+1)';
mid2 = (nodes2(1:2*N2,1) +nodes2(2:2*N2+1,1))/2;
[Q2,p02] = quantile(tab2.thr,tab2.p,tab2.b,y_av2,mid2);
%% 4. Merges the two parts of the population
disp('Merges the two parts of the population');
Q = [Q1
    Q2./2];
Q = sort(Q);
%% 5. Exports the population
disp('Exports the population');
dlmwrite('indiv.txt',Q,'precision',9);
```


## D.2.3 Evidence with microdata of France 2006

In the microdata provided by tax authorities, we split the households with two adults in 2 assigning the same income to the two spouses. We provided data about singles and couples to the program, using the thresholds of France 2012. The tables below compare the estimated thresholds and average incomes to the true values. They are always very close.

We also notice that both the thresholds and the average incomes are lower than for the distribution of income among households.

|  | Estimation | Microdata | Ratio |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $30 \%$ | 9,915 | 9,925 | 0.9989 |
| $40 \%$ | 11,816 | 11,825 | 0.9992 |
| $50 \%$ | 13,671 | 13,658 | 1.0010 |
| $60 \%$ | 15,655 | 15,691 | 0.9977 |
| $70 \%$ | 18,194 | 18,268 | 0.9959 |
| $80 \%$ | 21,860 | 21,957 | 0.9956 |
| $90 \%$ | 29,064 | 29,117 | 0.9982 |
| $95 \%$ | 37,681 | 38,046 | 0.9904 |
| $99 \%$ | 71,581 | 72,577 | 0.9863 |
| $99.5 \%$ | 98,859 | 99,112 | 0.9974 |
| $99.9 \%$ | 230,255 | 228,425 | 1.0080 |
| $99.99 \%$ | $1,015,445$ | $1,018,528$ | 0.9970 |

Table D.1: Comparison with microdata - Thresholds

|  | Estimation | Microdata | Ratio |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $30 \%$ | 21,659 | 21,726 | 0,9969 |
| $40 \%$ | 23,458 | 23,532 | 0,9968 |
| $50 \%$ | 25,602 | 25,690 | 0,9966 |
| $60 \%$ | 28,341 | 28,452 | 0,9961 |
| $70 \%$ | 32,168 | 32,297 | 0,9960 |
| $80 \%$ | 38,309 | 38,458 | 0,9961 |
| $90 \%$ | 51,668 | 51,895 | 0,9956 |
| $95 \%$ | 70,616 | 70,931 | 0,9956 |
| $99 \%$ | 158,763 | 159,261 | 0,9969 |
| $99.5 \%$ | 234,980 | 235,188 | 0,9991 |
| $99.9 \%$ | 624,610 | 626,546 | 0,9969 |
| $99.99 \%$ | $2,705,504$ | $2,716,070$ | 0,9961 |

Table D.2: Comparison with microdata - Average income

## Appendix E

## New series

We provide below tables with new estimations of the income and inheritance distributions. They have been constructed from tax tabulations using our new approximation method.

## E. 1 Income distribution

## E.1.1 Taxable income

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1919 | 4725 | 7016 | 22317 | 37248 | 111634 | 406346 |
| 1920 | 6659 | 9707 | 27663 | 43902 | 128202 | 441303 |
| 1921 | 7039 | 10287 | 27545 | 43024 | 119232 | 413922 |
| 1922 | 7559 | 11061 | 30491 | 47716 | 132999 | 449703 |
| 1923 | 8377 | 12680 | 35096 | 55168 | 157573 | 524048 |
| 1924 | 9423 | 14443 | 39765 | 61730 | 164373 | 491426 |
| 1925 | 10979 | 16603 | 43330 | 66412 | 172562 | 534253 |
| 1926 | 12728 | 18812 | 48951 | 77300 | 206441 | 656315 |
| 1927 | 13702 | 20196 | 48932 | 75694 | 204244 | 685857 |
| 1928 | 15118 | 21555 | 51845 | 80767 | 219254 | 729030 |
| 1929 | 16393 | 23224 | 54106 | 82299 | 216187 | 706349 |
| 1930 | 17273 | 24270 | 54516 | 81588 | 206935 | 663447 |
| 1931 | 16496 | 23336 | 50338 | 73468 | 181103 | 568131 |
| 1932 | 15923 | 22664 | 48337 | 69459 | 165540 | 510451 |
| 1933 | 15939 | 22780 | 47985 | 68170 | 158393 | 493193 |
| 1934 | 15249 | 21727 | 45324 | 64503 | 150006 | 466215 |
| 1935 | 14811 | 21128 | 44516 | 63735 | 146930 | 462789 |
| 1936 | 15980 | 21982 | 47049 | 67226 | 156727 | 492406 |
| 1937 | 18511 | 25404 | 53764 | 77434 | 180921 | 555177 |
| 1938 | 20328 | 28103 | 58439 | 83484 | 190996 | 556768 |
| 1939 | 18768 | 26259 | 54280 | 78586 | 192900 | 613748 |
| 1940 | 17505 | 24549 | 51821 | 73352 | 167324 | 504595 |
| 1941 | 22038 | 31251 | 68718 | 100219 | 226319 | 648004 |
| 1942 | 26981 | 38156 | 83906 | 119383 | 251161 | 628451 |
| 1943 | 32101 | 44634 | 94768 | 130535 | 258935 | 619099 |
| 1944 | 38464 | 53010 | 103339 | 136427 | 254534 | 566796 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table E.1: Estimations of taxable income 1919-1944 - Thresholds
Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99.5\% | 99.9\% | 99.99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 77213 | 103169 | 189520 | 249333 | 470171 | 1193151 |
| 1946 | 124837 | 169964 | 341294 | 466414 | 987959 | 2804456 |
| 1947 | 180536 | 238716 | 442376 | 592004 | 1213396 | 3268827 |
| 1948 | 284610 | 374540 | 715799 | 978856 | 2066249 | 5603946 |
| 1949 | 342241 | 462466 | 899032 | 1230869 | 2668574 | 7701735 |
| 1950 | 399680 | 537713 | 1034770 | 1425914 | 3056073 | 8731980 |
| 1951 | 527136 | 695853 | 1324583 | 1813310 | 3779836 | 10573516 |
| 1952 | 608685 | 811487 | 1594332 | 2176338 | 4493251 | 12321283 |
| 1953 | 584206 | 781409 | 1563001 | 2149317 | 4439584 | 12305183 |
| 1954 | 592357 | 793486 | 1620938 | 2240432 | 4605779 | 12672873 |
| 1955 | 649159 | 879901 | 1801953 | 2480993 | 5059781 | 13810194 |
| 1956 | 708797 | 962745 | 1986190 | 2734622 | 5530090 | 14835185 |
| 1957 | 805738 | 1085970 | 2239265 | 3058441 | 6145172 | 16734017 |
| 1958 | 909195 | 1218201 | 2488749 | 3351698 | 6601455 | 17851310 |
| 1959 | 939194 | 1291110 | 2670632 | 3634393 | 7200974 | 19261450 |
| 1960 | 10192 | 14011 | 29577 | 40634 | 81919 | 220454 |
| 1961 | 11204 | 15586 | 32947 | 45420 | 89986 | 241869 |
| 1962 | 12459 | 17260 | 35930 | 49127 | 97631 | 256591 |
| 1963 | 13945 | 19327 | 39779 | 54092 | 105876 | 275621 |
| 1964 | 15293 | 21191 | 43924 | 60088 | 117225 | 301770 |
| 1965 | 16487 | 22942 | 47463 | 64734 | 124895 | 324953 |
| 1966 | 17538 | 24259 | 49825 | 67819 | 131679 | 346262 |
| 1967 | 18812 | 26057 | 53759 | 73357 | 143543 | 386147 |
| 1968 | 20303 | 27826 | 56082 | 75680 | 147850 | 401644 |
| 1969 | 22243 | 30320 | 60976 | 82642 | 160810 | 432342 |
| 1970 | 24516 | 33411 | 67544 | 91665 | 179435 | 467711 |
| 1971 | 26996 | 36655 | 74831 | 102136 | 202775 | 531820 |
| 1972 | 29436 | 39890 | 81997 | 112461 | 225097 | 603452 |
| 1973 | 33454 | 45367 | 94310 | 129748 | 260144 | 733133 |
| 1974 | 38981 | 52375 | 107292 | 147424 | 290116 | 773550 |
| 1975 | 45231 | 60394 | 123678 | 168671 | 328952 | 884051 |
| 1976 | 51628 | 68852 | 141327 | 191557 | 377359 | 1017130 |
| 1977 | 56774 | 75642 | 149079 | 200406 | 392845 | 1076140 |
| 1978 | 63927 | 84546 | 169227 | 227232 | 448643 | 1208709 |
| 1979 | 70967 | 93697 | 189185 | 255439 | 512155 | 1399908 |
| 1980 | 80455 | 106230 | 210075 | 283129 | 565346 | 1533630 |
| 1981 | 91956 | 121978 | 236503 | 316621 | 631554 | 1726091 |
| 1982 | 103003 | 135075 | 257607 | 341745 | 665884 | 1758205 |
| 1983 | 116884 | 152198 | 284758 | 375144 | 712379 | 1799882 |
| 1984 | 124676 | 162350 | 302757 | 397479 | 757403 | 1940849 |
| 1985 | 131711 | 172245 | 323696 | 427486 | 818702 | 2098697 |
| 1986 | 137041 | 179827 | 342166 | 455128 | 886463 | 2328979 |
| 1987 | 139593 | 183999 | 353789 | 475316 | 955561 | 2644979 |
| 1988 | 144759 | 191684 | 384020 | 517837 | 1013801 | 2651413 |
| 1989 | 150623 | 199670 | 390020 | 529613 | 1098915 | 3198988 |
| 1990 | 157359 | 209841 | 407092 | 552101 | 1144908 | 3333739 |
| 1991 | 162358 | 216457 | 413200 | 556159 | 1131865 | 3204048 |
| 1992 | 166112 | 220485 | 414625 | 554516 | 1111707 | 3078645 |
| 1993 | 167989 | 222502 | 413306 | 551019 | 1100699 | 3038431 |
| 1994 | 169851 | 224765 | 415617 | 555078 | 1117300 | 3125306 |
| 1995 | 172901 | 228639 | 423079 | 564354 | 1129246 | 3125872 |
| 1996 | 175330 | 231675 | 425165 | 565869 | 1128644 | 3112286 |
| 1997 | 177869 | 235287 | 431627 | 576318 | 1160282 | 3247300 |
| 1998 | 182733 | 241685 | 444484 | 593375 | 1189661 | 3302297 |

Table E.2: Estimations of taxable income 1945-1998 - Thresholds Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1919 | 14230 | 22234 | 62487 | 96664 | 254781 | 854730 |
| 1920 | 18096 | 27315 | 74272 | 113822 | 285719 | 997739 |
| 1921 | 17877 | 26695 | 69729 | 104916 | 256794 | 825445 |
| 1922 | 19464 | 29334 | 76778 | 115965 | 283583 | 890412 |
| 1923 | 22247 | 33817 | 89970 | 136167 | 331018 | 1047309 |
| 1924 | 24200 | 36310 | 93590 | 138550 | 321893 | 955950 |
| 1925 | 26994 | 40376 | 100736 | 148167 | 344789 | 1038744 |
| 1926 | 31104 | 46158 | 119735 | 178917 | 428536 | 1399055 |
| 1927 | 32127 | 47162 | 120496 | 181109 | 444821 | 1451292 |
| 1928 | 34562 | 50132 | 128276 | 192403 | 469993 | 1542516 |
| 1929 | 35800 | 51423 | 126963 | 189141 | 450895 | 1479195 |
| 1930 | 36365 | 51737 | 124091 | 182538 | 430681 | 1339588 |
| 1931 | 32858 | 46688 | 108391 | 157307 | 363132 | 1116274 |
| 1932 | 31351 | 44251 | 99848 | 143084 | 322622 | 957091 |
| 1933 | 31132 | 43786 | 97386 | 138846 | 312756 | 956909 |
| 1934 | 29546 | 41422 | 92097 | 131244 | 294318 | 876589 |
| 1935 | 29455 | 40767 | 91216 | 129954 | 294244 | 931951 |
| 1936 | 31845 | 43927 | 98255 | 140421 | 319368 | 1016105 |
| 1937 | 36478 | 50492 | 113477 | 162878 | 370033 | 1213786 |
| 1938 | 39339 | 54050 | 119699 | 169296 | 367755 | 1146235 |
| 1939 | 37480 | 51998 | 117359 | 170113 | 393590 | 1265018 |
| 1940 | 34769 | 47928 | 104152 | 146958 | 319269 | 907769 |
| 1941 | 44392 | 62078 | 139076 | 195989 | 415213 | 1157057 |
| 1942 | 52258 | 72698 | 156594 | 214176 | 422785 | 1065745 |
| 1943 | 59104 | 80724 | 166497 | 222972 | 423974 | 1072364 |
| 1944 | 66603 | 88479 | 167828 | 218318 | 391766 | 888283 |

Table E.3: Estimations of taxable income 1919-1944 - Average income Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99.5\% | 99.9\% | 99.99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 128962 | 168433 | 315045 | 415250 | 797345 | 2068957 |
| 1946 | 225342 | 305368 | 628781 | 865306 | 1807203 | 5032246 |
| 1947 | 296979 | 398086 | 779056 | 1052867 | 2122554 | 5422727 |
| 1948 | 489842 | 649928 | 1306690 | 1787715 | 3648920 | 9593709 |
| 1949 | 608049 | 819482 | 1679515 | 2322728 | 4874111 | 13162622 |
| 1950 | 700616 | 942833 | 1929777 | 2663329 | 5575460 | 15272759 |
| 1951 | 902018 | 1201046 | 2418681 | 3311610 | 6811993 | 18347230 |
| 1952 | 1059616 | 1421513 | 2869097 | 3903073 | 7869499 | 20408654 |
| 1953 | 1030609 | 1390260 | 2843698 | 3878349 | 7851808 | 20835884 |
| 1954 | 1057229 | 1433103 | 2960824 | 4037398 | 8148318 | 21888888 |
| 1955 | 1168066 | 1585566 | 3261466 | 4436564 | 8919618 | 24057658 |
| 1956 | 1276786 | 1734897 | 3576797 | 4853715 | 9677307 | 26281914 |
| 1957 | 1440527 | 1952747 | 3993355 | 5402226 | 10728072 | 28877664 |
| 1958 | 1605301 | 2165026 | 4366458 | 5876621 | 11667623 | 30639456 |
| 1959 | 1708334 | 2323905 | 4700790 | 6332100 | 12458932 | 32978808 |
| 1960 | 18766 | 25683 | 52951 | 71715 | 142129 | 378738 |
| 1961 | 20812 | 28550 | 58714 | 79314 | 156627 | 423218 |
| 1962 | 22850 | 31193 | 63405 | 85301 | 166722 | 436235 |
| 1963 | 25394 | 34555 | 69345 | 92813 | 179558 | 465890 |
| 1964 | 27941 | 38094 | 76728 | 102670 | 197688 | 506540 |
| 1965 | 30186 | 41139 | 82556 | 110311 | 211974 | 547598 |
| 1966 | 31877 | 43340 | 87017 | 116584 | 226198 | 595396 |
| 1967 | 34397 | 46877 | 94798 | 127496 | 249841 | 672157 |
| 1968 | 36329 | 49077 | 97902 | 131419 | 258919 | 705734 |
| 1969 | 39583 | 53429 | 106881 | 143618 | 282858 | 783515 |
| 1970 | 43702 | 59035 | 118104 | 158458 | 308971 | 830550 |
| 1971 | 48295 | 65429 | 132339 | 178231 | 349401 | 941043 |
| 1972 | 52869 | 71819 | 146843 | 198759 | 393789 | 1088731 |
| 1973 | 60695 | 82788 | 171380 | 233325 | 472999 | 1367417 |
| 1974 | 69138 | 93606 | 190169 | 256290 | 504110 | 1349538 |
| 1975 | 79592 | 107379 | 217433 | 292237 | 574987 | 1553118 |
| 1976 | 90685 | 122337 | 248085 | 333815 | 660756 | 1784053 |
| 1977 | 97976 | 130969 | 260194 | 349645 | 696448 | 1914694 |
| 1978 | 110160 | 147492 | 294968 | 396187 | 785199 | 2116993 |
| 1979 | 123191 | 165621 | 334778 | 451998 | 906229 | 2477040 |
| 1980 | 138117 | 184926 | 370197 | 498550 | 994562 | 2697416 |
| 1981 | 156870 | 209489 | 414896 | 558119 | 1117484 | 3056574 |
| 1982 | 172313 | 227898 | 440564 | 586964 | 1147918 | 3033552 |
| 1983 | 191402 | 250852 | 474765 | 625872 | 1188945 | 3004161 |
| 1984 | 203967 | 267191 | 505651 | 667160 | 1277173 | 3276315 |
| 1985 | 217311 | 285554 | 544326 | 720054 | 1380851 | 3540809 |
| 1986 | 228932 | 302451 | 585479 | 780387 | 1522462 | 4001389 |
| 1987 | 236952 | 315297 | 625132 | 844971 | 1707448 | 4731862 |
| 1988 | 247480 | 330625 | 663254 | 890227 | 1735118 | 4532914 |
| 1989 | 260960 | 350492 | 712976 | 977165 | 2043384 | 5959106 |
| 1990 | 273276 | 366900 | 743295 | 1018282 | 2129383 | 6212271 |
| 1991 | 278525 | 371597 | 738669 | 1003603 | 2058305 | 5836887 |
| 1992 | 280978 | 372524 | 728892 | 983820 | 1987284 | 5512831 |
| 1993 | 282002 | 372597 | 723014 | 974183 | 1962791 | 5428774 |
| 1994 | 284929 | 376373 | 732588 | 990323 | 2013001 | 5643259 |
| 1995 | 289514 | 382090 | 741355 | 999720 | 2018016 | 5597176 |
| 1996 | 292294 | 385134 | 742015 | 999029 | 2011005 | 5556907 |
| 1997 | 297431 | 392268 | 760734 | 1028507 | 2091329 | 5866105 |
| 1998 | 305345 | 402654 | 780412 | 1053419 | 2130568 | 5925698 |

Table E.4: Estimations of taxable income 1945-1998 - Average income Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

## E.1.2 Fiscal income

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1919 | 5559 | 8158 | 27274 | 46932 | 144793 | 548439 |
| 1920 | 7894 | 11603 | 33878 | 55835 | 178621 | 698989 |
| 1921 | 8364 | 12397 | 34359 | 56882 | 173779 | 747777 |
| 1922 | 8982 | 13300 | 37782 | 61625 | 184925 | 721274 |
| 1923 | 9950 | 15239 | 43434 | 71133 | 219485 | 833264 |
| 1924 | 11201 | 17437 | 49801 | 82126 | 245530 | 900152 |
| 1925 | 13073 | 20028 | 54810 | 90605 | 263279 | 955649 |
| 1926 | 15174 | 22759 | 61478 | 102975 | 297381 | 1055861 |
| 1927 | 16312 | 24352 | 61314 | 99765 | 283207 | 1022967 |
| 1928 | 18007 | 25983 | 64538 | 105335 | 302606 | 1089207 |
| 1929 | 19505 | 28002 | 68004 | 108947 | 308786 | 1109499 |
| 1930 | 20554 | 29272 | 68221 | 108248 | 292680 | 1055169 |
| 1931 | 19656 | 28262 | 63552 | 98332 | 263066 | 919896 |
| 1932 | 18971 | 27386 | 60628 | 91788 | 234254 | 816584 |
| 1933 | 18981 | 27502 | 60074 | 89546 | 222336 | 763256 |
| 1934 | 18169 | 26288 | 56900 | 84810 | 209983 | 739021 |
| 1935 | 17631 | 25451 | 55267 | 82238 | 201100 | 673635 |
| 1936 | 19005 | 26402 | 58138 | 86109 | 213008 | 738549 |
| 1937 | 21985 | 30501 | 66527 | 99699 | 256256 | 875672 |
| 1938 | 24195 | 33848 | 72924 | 110152 | 284626 | 987244 |
| 1939 | 22430 | 31874 | 68915 | 106345 | 288451 | 1036258 |
| 1940 | 20897 | 29751 | 65276 | 99035 | 264088 | 1028531 |
| 1941 | 26185 | 37425 | 84402 | 127661 | 315801 | 1033289 |
| 1942 | 32162 | 45994 | 105113 | 161011 | 388414 | 1191306 |
| 1943 | 38368 | 54207 | 121678 | 182812 | 419159 | 1143091 |
| 1944 | 45874 | 64334 | 133753 | 192764 | 416848 | 1137776 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table E.5: Estimations of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Thresholds

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99.5\% | 99.9\% | 99.99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 91545 | 122818 | 231496 | 313676 | 602847 | 1538093 |
| 1946 | 147775 | 201111 | 407707 | 561599 | 1168566 | 3243210 |
| 1947 | 215787 | 287280 | 544490 | 747864 | 1557727 | 4379668 |
| 1948 | 336674 | 443832 | 857776 | 1185574 | 2471585 | 6578605 |
| 1949 | 405947 | 550595 | 1087088 | 1509848 | 3239083 | 9177718 |
| 1950 | 474325 | 641517 | 1255240 | 1759200 | 3747233 | 10539281 |
| 1951 | 624899 | 827966 | 1600528 | 2226114 | 4607695 | 12730885 |
| 1952 | 722249 | 967590 | 1931257 | 2678092 | 5499669 | 14920041 |
| 1953 | 737849 | 982465 | 1955118 | 2675556 | 5504041 | 15011724 |
| 1954 | 797589 | 1060701 | 2123271 | 2915555 | 5822782 | 15421696 |
| 1955 | 873391 | 1173568 | 2354102 | 3217971 | 6368193 | 16740557 |
| 1956 | 953688 | 1284752 | 2593737 | 3547210 | 6965067 | 17994462 |
| 1957 | 1083879 | 1447620 | 2924592 | 3963834 | 7725461 | 20272126 |
| 1958 | 1222976 | 1624583 | 3252418 | 4350185 | 8303210 | 21717576 |
| 1959 | 1335478 | 1818078 | 3677424 | 4897654 | 9189419 | 23391306 |
| 1960 | 14684 | 19950 | 41070 | 55047 | 104587 | 264489 |
| 1961 | 16126 | 22132 | 45567 | 61306 | 114455 | 288794 |
| 1962 | 17920 | 24463 | 49550 | 66039 | 123512 | 305832 |
| 1963 | 20041 | 27323 | 54639 | 72307 | 133042 | 325381 |
| 1964 | 21964 | 29900 | 60112 | 79868 | 146187 | 353279 |
| 1965 | 23662 | 32304 | 64748 | 85698 | 154922 | 377751 |
| 1966 | 25153 | 34093 | 67753 | 89355 | 162334 | 399503 |
| 1967 | 26958 | 36527 | 72783 | 96067 | 175564 | 441686 |
| 1968 | 29071 | 38921 | 75677 | 98679 | 179849 | 456904 |
| 1969 | 31823 | 42306 | 81923 | 107082 | 194084 | 487600 |
| 1970 | 35049 | 46510 | 90397 | 118138 | 215080 | 523630 |
| 1971 | 38566 | 50910 | 99775 | 130944 | 241399 | 590911 |
| 1972 | 42052 | 55403 | 109329 | 144182 | 267972 | 670502 |
| 1973 | 47792 | 63010 | 125746 | 166343 | 309696 | 814592 |
| 1974 | 55686 | 72743 | 143056 | 189005 | 345377 | 859499 |
| 1975 | 64616 | 83880 | 164903 | 216244 | 391609 | 982279 |
| 1976 | 73754 | 95627 | 188435 | 245586 | 449237 | 1130145 |
| 1977 | 81106 | 105058 | 198773 | 256930 | 467672 | 1195712 |
| 1978 | 91324 | 117425 | 225635 | 291324 | 534099 | 1343010 |
| 1979 | 101382 | 130135 | 252247 | 327486 | 609709 | 1555454 |
| 1980 | 114936 | 147542 | 280100 | 362986 | 673031 | 1704034 |
| 1981 | 131365 | 169414 | 315337 | 405925 | 751850 | 1917878 |
| 1982 | 147148 | 187604 | 343475 | 438135 | 792719 | 1953561 |
| 1983 | 166977 | 211386 | 379677 | 480955 | 848070 | 1999869 |
| 1984 | 178109 | 225487 | 403677 | 509588 | 901670 | 2156499 |
| 1985 | 188158 | 239229 | 431594 | 548059 | 974645 | 2331886 |
| 1986 | 195773 | 249761 | 456221 | 583497 | 1055313 | 2587754 |
| 1987 | 199419 | 255555 | 471718 | 609379 | 1137572 | 2938865 |
| 1988 | 206799 | 266229 | 512027 | 663894 | 1206906 | 2946014 |
| 1989 | 215177 | 277319 | 520026 | 678992 | 1308232 | 3554431 |
| 1990 | 224799 | 291446 | 542790 | 707822 | 1362986 | 3704154 |
| 1991 | 231940 | 300635 | 550933 | 713024 | 1347458 | 3560053 |
| 1992 | 237303 | 306229 | 552833 | 710918 | 1323461 | 3420717 |
| 1993 | 239984 | 309029 | 551076 | 706435 | 1310355 | 3376034 |
| 1994 | 242643 | 312174 | 554155 | 711639 | 1330119 | 3472562 |
| 1995 | 247001 | 317555 | 564106 | 723531 | 1344340 | 3473191 |
| 1996 | 250473 | 321770 | 566886 | 725472 | 1343623 | 3458095 |
| 1997 | 254099 | 326788 | 575502 | 738869 | 1381288 | 3608111 |
| 1998 | 261047 | 335674 | 592645 | 760738 | 1416262 | 3669218 |

Table E.6: Estimations of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Thresholds

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1919 | 17283 | 27301 | 79538 | 124487 | 334719 | 1151417 |
| 1920 | 22685 | 34766 | 99052 | 155522 | 416018 | 1571694 |
| 1921 | 22858 | 34876 | 97252 | 151280 | 401346 | 1476375 |
| 1922 | 24440 | 37425 | 102842 | 159085 | 412440 | 1418258 |
| 1923 | 27928 | 43127 | 120358 | 186472 | 480417 | 1654693 |
| 1924 | 30947 | 47455 | 131017 | 201141 | 511999 | 1744133 |
| 1925 | 34676 | 53110 | 143012 | 218493 | 551643 | 1843693 |
| 1926 | 39458 | 59708 | 164039 | 251994 | 639031 | 2239459 |
| 1927 | 40256 | 60113 | 161426 | 247789 | 631321 | 2157239 |
| 1928 | 43182 | 63662 | 170687 | 261449 | 665158 | 2296070 |
| 1929 | 45004 | 65930 | 172601 | 263865 | 663563 | 2313118 |
| 1930 | 45595 | 66153 | 168245 | 254329 | 631443 | 2118551 |
| 1931 | 41356 | 60040 | 148736 | 222367 | 544730 | 1797737 |
| 1932 | 39137 | 56292 | 134743 | 198465 | 472930 | 1521429 |
| 1933 | 38713 | 55421 | 130356 | 190682 | 452035 | 1476111 |
| 1934 | 36800 | 52546 | 123561 | 180637 | 427077 | 1380639 |
| 1935 | 36326 | 51034 | 119498 | 173835 | 410223 | 1352404 |
| 1936 | 39234 | 54898 | 128511 | 187649 | 447509 | 1516916 |
| 1937 | 45208 | 63672 | 151240 | 223124 | 542491 | 1905309 |
| 1938 | 49351 | 69309 | 165020 | 242344 | 577910 | 2016301 |
| 1939 | 47517 | 67502 | 164077 | 246064 | 611274 | 2123711 |
| 1940 | 44340 | 62768 | 149256 | 221099 | 542752 | 1826545 |
| 1941 | 54675 | 77579 | 182566 | 264155 | 600599 | 1831818 |
| 1942 | 65739 | 93550 | 218323 | 312572 | 687955 | 1997764 |
| 1943 | 75035 | 105269 | 238335 | 335368 | 708503 | 1965541 |
| 1944 | 84202 | 115063 | 242056 | 332208 | 671451 | 1761917 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table E.7: Estimations of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Average income

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99.5\% | 99.9\% | 99.99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 155278 | 204435 | 394482 | 526534 | 1023782 | 2667088 |
| 1946 | 267282 | 362545 | 750066 | 1031546 | 2124265 | 5819626 |
| 1947 | 361044 | 488197 | 983395 | 1344891 | 2755388 | 7265309 |
| 1948 | 582298 | 774474 | 1569819 | 2150215 | 4345067 | 11275039 |
| 1949 | 727339 | 984190 | 2042067 | 2831070 | 5889327 | 15702604 |
| 1950 | 840357 | 1136703 | 2361456 | 3271832 | 6809339 | 18450992 |
| 1951 | 1078812 | 1442758 | 2946003 | 4048437 | 8278331 | 22106934 |
| 1952 | 1269907 | 1711865 | 3505190 | 4787496 | 9607705 | 24729634 |
| 1953 | 1293886 | 1740390 | 3537548 | 4812225 | 9696234 | 25443710 |
| 1954 | 1402810 | 1888305 | 3820989 | 5173890 | 10206563 | 26698112 |
| 1955 | 1546731 | 2083766 | 4195209 | 5664731 | 11124136 | 29228016 |
| 1956 | 1691160 | 2280867 | 4601651 | 6199869 | 12076265 | 31949558 |
| 1957 | 1906942 | 2565217 | 5134316 | 6893172 | 13367284 | 35061612 |
| 1958 | 2126515 | 2846823 | 5620548 | 7508452 | 14555833 | 37350684 |
| 1959 | 2378172 | 3202757 | 6271519 | 8316346 | 15713106 | 40155272 |
| 1960 | 26372 | 35678 | 70928 | 94386 | 178806 | 456127 |
| 1961 | 29177 | 39538 | 78355 | 103993 | 196223 | 507256 |
| 1962 | 31983 | 43103 | 84334 | 111427 | 208020 | 521873 |
| 1963 | 35462 | 47596 | 91764 | 120520 | 222415 | 552147 |
| 1964 | 38919 | 52294 | 100995 | 132494 | 243032 | 595358 |
| 1965 | 41960 | 56318 | 108218 | 141684 | 259063 | 639162 |
| 1966 | 44210 | 59146 | 113495 | 148874 | 274579 | 689744 |
| 1967 | 47552 | 63699 | 122846 | 161624 | 300745 | 771965 |
| 1968 | 50139 | 66520 | 126322 | 165768 | 309911 | 806076 |
| 1969 | 54473 | 72127 | 137049 | 179869 | 335735 | 887162 |
| 1970 | 59992 | 79433 | 150712 | 197376 | 364364 | 933636 |
| 1971 | 66104 | 87697 | 167962 | 220674 | 409157 | 1049925 |
| 1972 | 72325 | 96202 | 186254 | 245960 | 460923 | 1214608 |
| 1973 | 82968 | 110797 | 217132 | 288381 | 553159 | 1525319 |
| 1974 | 94629 | 125451 | 241361 | 317314 | 590406 | 1505771 |
| 1975 | 108966 | 143934 | 275976 | 361773 | 673308 | 1732870 |
| 1976 | 124143 | 163969 | 314827 | 413170 | 773754 | 1990546 |
| 1977 | 134228 | 175641 | 330121 | 432600 | 815280 | 2136186 |
| 1978 | 150916 | 197800 | 374340 | 490365 | 919503 | 2362036 |
| 1979 | 168670 | 221979 | 424590 | 559161 | 1060969 | 2763645 |
| 1980 | 189185 | 247937 | 469627 | 616895 | 1164552 | 3009592 |
| 1981 | 214958 | 280955 | 526281 | 690471 | 1308280 | 3410223 |
| 1982 | 236376 | 306017 | 559530 | 726949 | 1344748 | 3384893 |
| 1983 | 262875 | 337251 | 603808 | 776148 | 1393894 | 3352560 |
| 1984 | 280118 | 359183 | 642880 | 827037 | 1496944 | 3656102 |
| 1985 | 298354 | 383756 | 691961 | 892566 | 1618473 | 3951266 |
| 1986 | 314071 | 406131 | 743651 | 966632 | 1783686 | 4464901 |
| 1987 | 324669 | 422760 | 792622 | 1044929 | 1998487 | 5279129 |
| 1988 | 339227 | 443668 | 842383 | 1102771 | 2033046 | 5058099 |
| 1989 | 357034 | 469182 | 902347 | 1206387 | 2389345 | 6647269 |
| 1990 | 373914 | 491199 | 940729 | 1257144 | 2489885 | 6929660 |
| 1991 | 381471 | 498024 | 935878 | 1240209 | 2408101 | 6511494 |
| 1992 | 385152 | 499694 | 924250 | 1216646 | 2325978 | 6150399 |
| 1993 | 386692 | 499951 | 916944 | 1204867 | 2297438 | 6056674 |
| 1994 | 390638 | 504870 | 928667 | 1224311 | 2355612 | 6295705 |
| 1995 | 397002 | 512670 | 940113 | 1236341 | 2361954 | 6244499 |
| 1996 | 400906 | 516881 | 941100 | 1235647 | 2353914 | 6199645 |
| 1997 | 407823 | 526235 | 964333 | 1271495 | 2447245 | 6544304 |
| 1998 | 418714 | 540246 | 989539 | 1302630 | 2493561 | 6610961 |

Table E.8: Estimations of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Average income

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1919 | 42.25 | 33.38 | 19.49 | 15.28 | 8.34 | 2.93 |
| 1920 | 41.13 | 31.53 | 18.00 | 14.16 | 7.72 | 3.13 |
| 1921 | 40.71 | 31.06 | 17.35 | 13.51 | 7.26 | 2.77 |
| 1922 | 42.33 | 32.41 | 17.85 | 13.83 | 7.28 | 2.61 |
| 1923 | 43.80 | 33.83 | 18.91 | 14.68 | 7.68 | 2.73 |
| 1924 | 42.25 | 32.40 | 17.92 | 13.79 | 7.13 | 2.59 |
| 1925 | 44.05 | 33.74 | 18.20 | 13.94 | 7.14 | 2.45 |
| 1926 | 42.81 | 32.39 | 17.82 | 13.71 | 7.02 | 2.47 |
| 1927 | 43.49 | 32.48 | 17.46 | 13.43 | 6.91 | 2.45 |
| 1928 | 43.64 | 32.17 | 17.27 | 13.25 | 6.80 | 2.37 |
| 1929 | 42.11 | 30.85 | 16.18 | 12.39 | 6.31 | 2.34 |
| 1930 | 41.46 | 30.08 | 15.33 | 11.61 | 5.83 | 1.97 |
| 1931 | 40.50 | 29.41 | 14.60 | 10.94 | 5.44 | 1.92 |
| 1932 | 42.75 | 30.76 | 14.75 | 10.89 | 5.25 | 1.76 |
| 1933 | 44.15 | 31.61 | 14.88 | 10.90 | 5.21 | 1.71 |
| 1934 | 45.28 | 32.34 | 15.25 | 11.18 | 5.37 | 1.84 |
| 1935 | 45.84 | 32.75 | 15.35 | 11.17 | 5.30 | 1.76 |
| 1936 | 45.00 | 31.49 | 14.76 | 10.80 | 5.18 | 1.81 |
| 1937 | 43.19 | 30.42 | 14.48 | 10.70 | 5.27 | 1.87 |
| 1938 | 42.53 | 29.87 | 14.26 | 10.49 | 5.09 | 1.90 |
| 1939 | 38.48 | 27.34 | 13.32 | 10.00 | 5.05 | 1.85 |
| 1940 | 39.60 | 28.04 | 13.36 | 9.91 | 4.92 | 1.73 |
| 1941 | 38.56 | 27.37 | 12.91 | 9.36 | 4.31 | 1.36 |
| 1942 | 34.59 | 24.64 | 11.56 | 8.32 | 3.75 | 1.18 |
| 1943 | 31.73 | 22.27 | 10.13 | 7.15 | 3.09 | 0.91 |
| 1944 | 28.98 | 19.82 | 8.39 | 5.79 | 2.41 | 0.67 |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Table E.9: Estimation of fiscal income 1919-1944 - Shares

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99.5\% | 99.9\% | 99.99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1945 | 29.72 | 19.57 | 7.58 | 5.07 | 2.00 | 0.55 |
| 1946 | 32.90 | 22.32 | 9.25 | 6.36 | 2.62 | 0.72 |
| 1947 | 33.88 | 22.91 | 9.24 | 6.33 | 2.60 | 0.69 |
| 1948 | 32.49 | 21.61 | 8.77 | 6.02 | 2.45 | 0.63 |
| 1949 | 32.11 | 21.72 | 9.03 | 6.26 | 2.63 | 0.71 |
| 1950 | 31.98 | 21.63 | 9.00 | 6.24 | 2.62 | 0.71 |
| 1951 | 32.98 | 22.05 | 9.02 | 6.20 | 2.56 | 0.69 |
| 1952 | 33.19 | 22.37 | 9.18 | 6.28 | 2.54 | 0.66 |
| 1953 | 32.90 | 22.13 | 9.00 | 6.13 | 2.48 | 0.66 |
| 1954 | 33.54 | 22.58 | 9.15 | 6.20 | 2.46 | 0.65 |
| 1955 | 34.39 | 23.17 | 9.34 | 6.31 | 2.49 | 0.65 |
| 1956 | 34.28 | 23.12 | 9.35 | 6.30 | 2.48 | 0.66 |
| 1957 | 34.75 | 23.38 | 9.38 | 6.30 | 2.47 | 0.67 |
| 1958 | 34.06 | 22.80 | 9.03 | 6.05 | 2.39 | 0.66 |
| 1959 | 35.87 | 24.16 | 9.48 | 6.31 | 2.42 | 0.65 |
| 1960 | 36.11 | 24.43 | 9.74 | 6.51 | 2.51 | 0.68 |
| 1961 | 36.80 | 24.94 | 9.91 | 6.59 | 2.51 | 0.69 |
| 1962 | 35.86 | 24.17 | 9.49 | 6.28 | 2.37 | 0.63 |
| 1963 | 36.42 | 24.44 | 9.45 | 6.21 | 2.33 | 0.61 |
| 1964 | 36.85 | 24.76 | 9.58 | 6.30 | 2.35 | 0.60 |
| 1965 | 37.14 | 24.93 | 9.60 | 6.29 | 2.35 | 0.60 |
| 1966 | 36.45 | 24.39 | 9.38 | 6.17 | 2.32 | 0.59 |
| 1967 | 36.21 | 24.26 | 9.37 | 6.17 | 2.32 | 0.61 |
| 1968 | 34.80 | 23.09 | 8.78 | 5.76 | 2.17 | 0.56 |
| 1969 | 33.96 | 22.49 | 8.56 | 5.62 | 2.12 | 0.58 |
| 1970 | 33.15 | 21.95 | 8.34 | 5.47 | 2.03 | 0.52 |
| 1971 | 33.34 | 22.12 | 8.48 | 5.58 | 2.09 | 0.54 |
| 1972 | 33.04 | 21.98 | 8.52 | 5.63 | 2.13 | 0.56 |
| 1973 | 33.87 | 22.62 | 8.87 | 5.90 | 2.28 | 0.63 |
| 1974 | 33.33 | 22.09 | 8.51 | 5.60 | 2.09 | 0.53 |
| 1975 | 33.42 | 22.08 | 8.48 | 5.56 | 2.08 | 0.53 |
| 1976 | 33.18 | 21.92 | 8.43 | 5.53 | 2.08 | 0.53 |
| 1977 | 31.64 | 20.70 | 7.79 | 5.11 | 1.94 | 0.51 |
| 1978 | 31.37 | 20.56 | 7.79 | 5.10 | 1.92 | 0.49 |
| 1979 | 31.03 | 20.42 | 7.82 | 5.15 | 1.96 | 0.51 |
| 1980 | 30.69 | 20.11 | 7.63 | 5.02 | 1.90 | 0.49 |
| 1981 | 30.73 | 20.09 | 7.53 | 4.94 | 1.88 | 0.49 |
| 1982 | 29.92 | 19.37 | 7.09 | 4.61 | 1.71 | 0.43 |
| 1983 | 30.43 | 19.52 | 7.00 | 4.50 | 1.62 | 0.39 |
| 1984 | 30.51 | 19.56 | 7.00 | 4.51 | 1.64 | 0.40 |
| 1985 | 31.03 | 19.96 | 7.21 | 4.65 | 1.69 | 0.41 |
| 1986 | 31.38 | 20.29 | 7.43 | 4.83 | 1.79 | 0.45 |
| 1987 | 31.71 | 20.65 | 7.75 | 5.11 | 1.96 | 0.52 |
| 1988 | 32.05 | 20.96 | 7.96 | 5.22 | 1.93 | 0.48 |
| 1989 | 32.39 | 21.28 | 8.19 | 5.48 | 2.18 | 0.60 |
| 1990 | 32.60 | 21.41 | 8.21 | 5.49 | 2.18 | 0.60 |
| 1991 | 32.39 | 21.15 | 7.95 | 5.27 | 2.05 | 0.55 |
| 1992 | 32.17 | 20.87 | 7.72 | 5.09 | 1.95 | 0.51 |
| 1993 | 32.15 | 20.79 | 7.63 | 5.02 | 1.92 | 0.50 |
| 1994 | 32.29 | 20.87 | 7.68 | 5.07 | 1.96 | 0.52 |
| 1995 | 32.35 | 20.89 | 7.67 | 5.04 | 1.93 | 0.51 |
| 1996 | 32.19 | 20.75 | 7.56 | 4.97 | 1.90 | 0.50 |
| 1997 | 32.32 | 20.86 | 7.65 | 5.05 | 1.95 | 0.52 |
| 1998 | 32.44 | 20.93 | 7.68 | 5.05 | 1.94 | 0.51 |

Table E.10: Estimation of fiscal income 1945-1998 - Shares

## E.1.3 Estimations for the years 2001-2012

These estimations are obtained from raw data in tax tabulations for the years 2001-2012. For the recent years, tax tabulations provide data for nontaxable households and for fiscal incomes.

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2001 | 56205 | 76736 | 177305 | 260067 | 636551 | 2330794 |
| 2002 | 57402 | 78297 | 179074 | 260776 | 627154 | 2237582 |
| 2003 | 59315 | 81847 | 184951 | 268183 | 640739 | 2269347 |
| 2004 | 61150 | 84907 | 196950 | 289265 | 712408 | 2637346 |
| 2005 | 61747 | 85419 | 196531 | 287451 | 700850 | 2556411 |
| 2006 | 78110 | 107389 | 241451 | 348514 | 822781 | 2861766 |
| 2007 | 81641 | 113006 | 258393 | 375090 | 896560 | 3173227 |
| 2008 | 82098 | 112490 | 248303 | 353882 | 809282 | 2684245 |
| 2009 | 80157 | 108060 | 225514 | 312609 | 669335 | 2016697 |
| 2010 | 83167 | 112830 | 241830 | 339522 | 748420 | 2350825 |
| 2011 | 88570 | 121297 | 267179 | 385839 | 948299 | 3608228 |
| 2012 | 89568 | 121979 | 261793 | 371378 | 867033 | 3091851 |

Table E.11: Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Threshold Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2001 | 56205 | 76736 | 177305 | 260067 | 636551 | 2330794 |
| 2002 | 57402 | 78297 | 179074 | 260776 | 627154 | 2237582 |
| 2003 | 59315 | 81847 | 184951 | 268183 | 640739 | 2269347 |
| 2004 | 61150 | 84907 | 196950 | 289265 | 712408 | 2637346 |
| 2005 | 61747 | 85419 | 196531 | 287451 | 700850 | 2556411 |
| 2006 | 78110 | 107389 | 241451 | 348514 | 822781 | 2861766 |
| 2007 | 81641 | 113006 | 258393 | 375090 | 896560 | 3173227 |
| 2008 | 82098 | 112490 | 248303 | 353882 | 809282 | 2684245 |
| 2009 | 80157 | 108060 | 225514 | 312609 | 669335 | 2016697 |
| 2010 | 83167 | 112830 | 241830 | 339522 | 748420 | 2350825 |
| 2011 | 88570 | 121297 | 267179 | 385839 | 948299 | 3608228 |
| 2012 | 89568 | 121979 | 261793 | 371378 | 867033 | 3091851 |

Table E.12: Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Average income Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | $90 \%$ | $95 \%$ | $99 \%$ | $99.5 \%$ | $99.9 \%$ | $99.99 \%$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2001 | 36,17 | 24,69 | 11,42 | 8,39 | 4,14 | 1,50 |
| 2002 | 35,92 | 24,50 | 11,22 | 8,18 | 3,96 | 1,40 |
| 2003 | 36,08 | 24,89 | 11,26 | 8,17 | 3,94 | 1,38 |
| 2004 | 36,34 | 25,23 | 11,72 | 8,61 | 4,28 | 1,57 |
| 2005 | 35,97 | 24,88 | 11,46 | 8,39 | 4,12 | 1,49 |
| 2006 | 35,62 | 24,48 | 11,02 | 7,96 | 3,79 | 1,31 |
| 2007 | 35,95 | 24,88 | 11,39 | 8,28 | 3,99 | 1,40 |
| 2008 | 35,38 | 24,24 | 10,71 | 7,64 | 3,52 | 1,16 |
| 2009 | 34,58 | 23,31 | 9,74 | 6,76 | 2,92 | 0,87 |
| 2010 | 35,04 | 23,77 | 10,20 | 7,17 | 3,18 | 0,99 |
| 2011 | 35,30 | 24,17 | 10,66 | 7,70 | 3,82 | 1,44 |
| 2012 | 35,11 | 23,91 | 10,27 | 7,29 | 3,43 | 1,21 |

Table E.13: Estimations of income distribution 2001-2012 - Share
Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

## E. 2 Inheritance distribution

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99,5\% | 99,9\% | 99,99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1902 | 9258 | 22675 | 120910 | 231278 | 798511 | 3464811 |
| 1903 | 10123 | 23925 | 128002 | 245483 | 926245 | 3239522 |
| 1904 | 10022 | 23389 | 128191 | 245705 | 890946 | 4444482 |
| 1905 | 10171 | 23612 | 131024 | 254228 | 925213 | 4472607 |
| 1907 | 10565 | 24269 | 131143 | 249523 | 903462 | 3957299 |
| 1909 | 11140 | 25096 | 133647 | 259756 | 971165 | 4935991 |
| 1910 | 11509 | 26563 | 141071 | 274361 | 1010759 | 4127042 |
| 1911 | 11060 | 25490 | 135788 | 261765 | 974457 | 4074758 |
| 1912 | 11644 | 26809 | 137557 | 265844 | 980378 | 4521541 |
| 1913 | 12121 | 27431 | 146264 | 274825 | 990326 | 4485090 |
| 1925 | 27793 | 55905 | 227814 | 401948 | 1297756 | 5231382 |
| 1926 | 32084 | 62950 | 265363 | 469113 | 1585633 | 6927137 |
| 1927 | 34513 | 68269 | 291002 | 526524 | 1802389 | 8843049 |
| 1929 | 38566 | 75441 | 327958 | 608617 | 2216410 | 11685246 |
| 1930 | 43787 | 86228 | 368966 | 678663 | 2663158 | 12003789 |
| 1931 | 44832 | 88058 | 353781 | 639139 | 2219694 | 9589354 |
| 1932 | 43650 | 84723 | 352605 | 625968 | 2079418 | 9092005 |
| 1933 | 42544 | 82410 | 338452 | 597383 | 1972250 | 10791831 |
| 1935 | 41460 | 80455 | 326807 | 571442 | 1890222 | 7849900 |
| 1936 | 41623 | 79868 | 318685 | 553537 | 1758376 | 7477559 |
| 1937 | 45112 | 85974 | 351894 | 632561 | 1927869 | 8520936 |
| 1938 | 52451 | 97334 | 385211 | 637667 | 1961731 | 7846120 |
| 1939 | 53793 | 101062 | 385106 | 668722 | 2000160 | 8367702 |
| 1940 | 48154 | 86617 | 309449 | 491922 | 1344669 | 5135244 |
| 1941 | 71047 | 133961 | 462756 | 733739 | 2112697 | 8118220 |
| 1942 | 92590 | 180850 | 651329 | 1084022 | 3181334 | 10585030 |
| 1943 | 126836 | 247720 | 918720 | 1543554 | 4443974 | 15443597 |
| 1944 | 125679 | 245473 | 896709 | 1471682 | 4427705 | 17086738 |
| 1945 | 167660 | 319370 | 1118157 | 1785367 | 5078724 | 19121070 |
| 1946 | 241183 | 430735 | 1377151 | 2177011 | 5875611 | 21822920 |
| 1947 | 331661 | 588114 | 1859529 | 2949725 | 7881845 | 27724814 |
| 1948 | 396821 | 716021 | 2270416 | 3566617 | 9410562 | 34599948 |
| 1949 | 453410 | 824249 | 2567219 | 4113315 | 11203541 | 38650340 |
| 1950 | 550680 | 1032805 | 3419171 | 5503987 | 15706564 | 53822012 |
| 1951 | 627382 | 1177984 | 3991036 | 6490455 | 18347724 | 58440164 |
| 1952 | 1001310 | 1912657 | 6387748 | 9898641 | 25885702 | 86407208 |
| 1953 | 992216 | 1923016 | 6564267 | 10329990 | 24692960 | 88673464 |
| 1954 | 1367198 | 2592613 | 8297632 | 12719076 | 32596666 | 116995312 |
| 1955 | 1292198 | 2511014 | 8309039 | 12904740 | 34730576 | 114893248 |
| 1956 | 1306761 | 2585862 | 8795604 | 13548104 | 36352540 | 125927672 |
| 1957 | 1390941 | 2698800 | 9668779 | 15396905 | 42324480 | 136847056 |
| 1958 | 1839187 | 3477004 | 11579041 | 18435070 | 50874656 | 155643744 |
| 1959 | 2011109 | 3872347 | 12997238 | 20674650 | 54801696 | 211810592 |
| 1960 | 21323 | 41417 | 134813 | 212605 | 590122 | 1899978 |
| 1962 | 26274 | 52203 | 178027 | 273895 | 756390 | 2732173 |
| 1964 | 39715 | 76418 | 259799 | 409295 | 1040133 | 3509496 |
| 1984 | 429083 | 685940 | 1740691 | 2449851 | 5252545 | 16130809 |
| 1994 | 829518 | 1308901 | 3146175 | 4431961 | 10185302 | 27885826 |

Table E.14: New estimations of inheritance distribution - Threshold Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99,5\% | 99,9\% | 99,99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1902 | 71604 | 127351 | 438781 | 709685 | 1949726 | 6608619 |
| 1903 | 76300 | 137009 | 480402 | 783640 | 2150237 | 7448979 |
| 1904 | 82391 | 149792 | 544755 | 910509 | 2784056 | 13156384 |
| 1905 | 87212 | 158909 | 589306 | 995702 | 3112412 | 15583179 |
| 1907 | 76944 | 138170 | 483705 | 787386 | 2123706 | 7082355 |
| 1909 | 83969 | 151588 | 546197 | 904252 | 2648118 | 10683374 |
| 1910 | 83332 | 149488 | 523350 | 849934 | 2307788 | 8453069 |
| 1911 | 86601 | 156825 | 567167 | 945257 | 2792709 | 12427024 |
| 1912 | 88776 | 160214 | 579869 | 969166 | 2928916 | 13327304 |
| 1913 | 86601 | 155564 | 548638 | 900991 | 2596662 | 10346299 |
| 1925 | 133098 | 228244 | 745696 | 1199451 | 3224201 | 11331505 |
| 1926 | 150463 | 258850 | 857210 | 1396365 | 3970083 | 15461063 |
| 1927 | 173905 | 301826 | 1028313 | 1685479 | 4894829 | 19756828 |
| 1929 | 210860 | 369609 | 1288534 | 2130661 | 6330680 | 26575850 |
| 1930 | 238515 | 418376 | 1465620 | 2436281 | 7270435 | 30104414 |
| 1931-32 | 219990 | 380605 | 1274018 | 2081728 | 5869598 | 21892006 |
| 1932 | 212000 | 364853 | 1197480 | 1932003 | 5404150 | 22173680 |
| 1933 | 201291 | 346303 | 1131159 | 1825413 | 5086092 | 17700242 |
| 1935 | 203461 | 351967 | 1179398 | 1932171 | 5756772 | 28750960 |
| 1936 | 205599 | 355305 | 1191273 | 1968478 | 5980845 | 31591142 |
| 1937 | 206978 | 354160 | 1134608 | 1812911 | 5009341 | 21066998 |
| 1938 | 229428 | 390673 | 1250968 | 2031347 | 5931312 | 28772394 |
| 1939 | 235315 | 399994 | 1287463 | 2081687 | 6110628 | 30017448 |
| 1940 | 158167 | 261505 | 758179 | 1173574 | 3067032 | 12210908 |
| 1941 | 260971 | 426862 | 1215610 | 1850172 | 4604528 | 14265910 |
| 1942 | 368651 | 608527 | 1777269 | 2718539 | 6709060 | 22308678 |
| 1943 | 507870 | 841018 | 2446467 | 3723612 | 8908560 | 25443574 |
| 1944 | 507479 | 841878 | 2484411 | 3836515 | 9743567 | 31700598 |
| 1945 | 628367 | 1027849 | 2935315 | 4475374 | 11111664 | 37674528 |
| 1946 | 783347 | 1250580 | 3382195 | 5048128 | 12151263 | 35588840 |
| 1947 | 1069161 | 1699774 | 4599540 | 6918688 | 16505401 | 48907928 |
| 1948 | 1295241 | 2059546 | 5534244 | 8246667 | 19647112 | 58546376 |
| 1949 | 1581024 | 2549524 | 7055769 | 10486333 | 24111958 | 73513592 |
| 1950 | 1993559 | 3224758 | 9003571 | 13698118 | 33968868 | 110835320 |
| 1951 | 2335600 | 3792334 | 10706515 | 16229856 | 39673592 | 128878544 |
| 1952 | 3549330 | 5714353 | 15359013 | 22765700 | 54078120 | 152144416 |
| 1953 | 3542334 | 5688631 | 15216540 | 22423482 | 52249172 | 172641408 |
| 1954 | 4626221 | 7375033 | 19432038 | 28668360 | 68944192 | 216501824 |
| 1955 | 4571613 | 7367668 | 19700782 | 29134778 | 68177496 | 199842832 |
| 1956 | 4801859 | 7782297 | 21048170 | 31277140 | 75383624 | 226954432 |
| 1957 | 5462126 | 8936713 | 25196552 | 37946800 | 91583008 | 305812448 |
| 1958 | 6663103 | 10710831 | 29196732 | 43475772 | 99096664 | 284072320 |
| 1959 | 7601236 | 12293109 | 34111896 | 51448628 | 129560296 | 446731776 |
| 1960 | 77653 | 124534 | 335052 | 499146 | 1170005 | 3206106 |
| 1962 | 99963 | 162016 | 445125 | 669049 | 1679370 | 5543180 |
| 1964 | 143866 | 232202 | 626652 | 927913 | 2184135 | 7219659 |
| 1984 | 1033539 | 1530501 | 3427670 | 4763135 | 10315593 | 32673196 |
| 1994 | 1903161 | 2757693 | 6098757 | 8534659 | 18016304 | 47899512 |

Table E.15: New estimations of inheritance distribution - Average income above Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

|  | 90\% | 95\% | 99\% | 99,5\% | 99,9\% | 99,99\% |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1902 | 83,94 | 75,47 | 51,64 | 41,68 | 23,12 | 7,78 |
| 1903 | 86,13 | 78,28 | 54,44 | 44,29 | 24,40 | 8,28 |
| 1904 | 87,54 | 80,52 | 58,12 | 48,44 | 29,79 | 13,99 |
| 1905 | 88,09 | 81,03 | 59,75 | 50,37 | 31,65 | 15,73 |
| 1907 | 86,26 | 78,43 | 54,45 | 44,19 | 23,93 | 8,01 |
| 1909 | 86,91 | 79,24 | 56,84 | 46,88 | 27,58 | 11,06 |
| 1910 | 86,08 | 77,94 | 54,39 | 43,96 | 23,94 | 8,73 |
| 1911 | 87,64 | 80,14 | 57,69 | 47,92 | 28,44 | 12,54 |
| 1912 | 87,05 | 79,17 | 57,08 | 47,58 | 28,90 | 13,05 |
| 1913 | 86,27 | 78,20 | 54,91 | 44,89 | 26,03 | 10,31 |
| 1925 | 80,35 | 69,18 | 44,60 | 35,96 | 19,26 | 6,76 |
| 1926 | 80,01 | 69,06 | 45,12 | 36,93 | 21,19 | 7,68 |
| 1927 | 81,03 | 70,40 | 47,59 | 39,07 | 22,84 | 9,00 |
| 1929 | 82,01 | 71,93 | 50,24 | 41,69 | 24,73 | 10,59 |
| 1930 | 81,59 | 71,61 | 50,30 | 41,81 | 24,88 | 10,13 |
| 1931-32 | 79,99 | 69,26 | 46,47 | 38,16 | 21,56 | 7,95 |
| 1932 | 79,06 | 68,07 | 44,76 | 36,39 | 20,30 | 8,26 |
| 1933 | 79,51 | 68,48 | 44,93 | 36,47 | 20,19 | 6,77 |
| 1935 | 79,31 | 68,68 | 46,09 | 37,88 | 22,56 | 11,13 |
| 1936 | 78,83 | 68,18 | 45,77 | 37,97 | 23,04 | 12,06 |
| 1937 | 77,47 | 66,34 | 42,63 | 34,39 | 18,86 | 7,88 |
| 1938 | 77,62 | 65,26 | 42,02 | 34,09 | 19,94 | 9,59 |
| 1939 | 79,11 | 66,42 | 42,89 | 34,73 | 20,38 | 9,94 |
| 1940 | 81,73 | 64,66 | 38,65 | 28,90 | 15,29 | 5,98 |
| 1941 | 75,26 | 62,03 | 34,88 | 26,58 | 13,28 | 4,13 |
| 1942 | 75,95 | 62,86 | 36,85 | 28,04 | 14,09 | 4,52 |
| 1943 | 76,54 | 63,26 | 36,84 | 28,16 | 13,48 | 3,88 |
| 1944 | 79,37 | 64,80 | 38,28 | 29,67 | 15,09 | 4,90 |
| 1945 | 75,85 | 62,09 | 35,26 | 26,89 | 13,42 | 4,52 |
| 1946 | 70,95 | 56,43 | 30,67 | 22,81 | 10,94 | 3,15 |
| 1947 | 69,86 | 55,37 | 29,92 | 22,84 | 10,98 | 3,27 |
| 1948 | 71,12 | 56,85 | 30,38 | 22,70 | 11,01 | 3,36 |
| 1949 | 73,66 | 59,40 | 34,01 | 24,28 | 12,68 | 3,42 |
| 1950 | 74,34 | 60,07 | 33,61 | 25,52 | 12,74 | 4,13 |
| 1951 | 72,37 | 58,72 | 33,04 | 25,31 | 12,30 | 4,02 |
| 1952 | 74,20 | 59,73 | 32,32 | 23,82 | 11,45 | 3,16 |
| 1953 | 75,84 | 60,90 | 32,56 | 24,23 | 11,33 | 3,70 |
| 1954 | 72,99 | 58,11 | 30,52 | 22,57 | 10,98 | 3,40 |
| 1955 | 73,16 | 58,88 | 31,48 | 23,35 | 11,04 | 3,19 |
| 1956 | 69,44 | 56,26 | 30,38 | 22,65 | 10,99 | 3,28 |
| 1957 | 70,00 | 57,65 | 32,27 | 24,30 | 11,76 | 3,91 |
| 1958 | 68,14 | 54,88 | 30,07 | 22,25 | 10,20 | 2,92 |
| 1959 | 70,27 | 56,79 | 31,88 | 23,83 | 12,09 | 4,18 |
| 1960 | 67,60 | 54,12 | 29,46 | 21,75 | 10,25 | 2,86 |
| 1962 | 68,54 | 55,24 | 30,33 | 22,92 | 11,67 | 3,89 |
| 1964 | 71,61 | 57,79 | 31,34 | 23,09 | 10,91 | 3,65 |
| 1984 | 61,70 | 44,50 | 19,63 | 13,74 | 5,99 | 1,89 |
| 1994 | 55,42 | 40,53 | 17,73 | 12,43 | 5,26 | 1,43 |

Table E.16: New estimations of inheritance distribution - Share
Source: Results of estimations using raw inheritance tax tabulations.

## Appendix F

## Empirical Pareto curves of the income and inheritance distributions

## F. 1 Pareto curves of the income distribution 1915-2012

The links below point to the Pareto curves obtained with French income tax data for the incomes of the years 1919-2012.

- Whole Pareto curve
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_top1.pdf
- Zoom on the top $0.1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_top01.pdf
The following graphs represent both the Pareto curve interpolated from tax tabulations and the final Pareto curve corresponding to the income estimations obtained using our new method.
- Whole Pareto curve
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_fin.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_fin_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_fin_top1.pdf
- Zoom on the top $0.1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_pc_fin_top01.pdf

Finally, here are the graphs of the quantile functions, that is, the estimates of incomes corresponding to the different percentiles of the distribution.

- Whole quantile function
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_q.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_q_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_q_top1.pdf
- Zoom on the top $0.1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inc_q_top01.pdf


## F. 2 Pareto curves of the inheritance distribution 1902-1994

The graphs below represent the Pareto curves obtained with French inheritance tax data for the years 1902-1994.

- Whole Pareto curve
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_top1.pdf
- Zoom on the top $0.1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_top01.pdf
The graphs below depict both the Pareto curve interpolated from tax tabulations and the final Pareto curve corresponding to the inheritance estimations obtained using our new method.
- Whole Pareto curve
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_fin.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_fin_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_pc_fin_top1.pdf
At last, these links point to the graphs of the quantile functions, that is, the estimates of inheritance corresponding to the different percentiles of the distribution.
- Whole quantile function
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_q.pdf
- Zoom on the top $10 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_q_top10.pdf
- Zoom on the top $1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_q_top1.pdf
- Zoom on the top $0.1 \%$
http://piketty.pse.ens.fr/files/Fournier2015_inh_q_top01.pdf


## Bibliography

Aaberge, R., Atkinson, A. B., Königs, S., and Lakner, C. (2015). From Classes to Copulas: Wages, Capital, and Top Incomes. Forthcoming.

Acemoglu, D. (2015a). Topics in Inequality, Lecture 5, Superstars and Top Inequality. MIT teaching slides.

Acemoglu, D. (2015b). Topics in Inequality, Lecture 8, Pareto Income and Wealth Distributions. MIT teaching slides.

Aigner, D. J. and Goldberger, A. S. (1970). Estimation of Pareto's Law from Grouped Observations. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 65(330):712-723.

Aitchison, J. and Brown, J. A. C. (1957). The Lognormal Distribution. London: Cambridge University Press.

Alvaredo, F., Atkinson, A. B., Piketty, T., and Saez, E. (2013). The Top 1 Percent in International and Historical Perspective. Journal of Economic Perspectives, 27(3):3-20.

Alvaredo, F., Atkinson, A. B., Piketty, T., and Saez, E. (2015). The World Top Incomes Database. http://topincomes.g-mond.parisschoolofeconomics.eu/.

Aoki, S. and Nirei, M. (2014). Zipf's Law, Pareto's Law, and the Evolution of Top Incomes in the U.S. UTokyo Price Project Working Paper Series 023, University of Tokyo, Graduate School of Economics.

Arnold, B. C. (2015). Pareto Distributions. Monographs on Statistics and Applied Probability. Chapman and Hall/CRC Press, 2nd edition.

Atkinson, A. B. and Harrison, A. J. (1978). Distribution of Personal Wealth in Britan. Cambridge University Press.

Atkinson, A. B. and Piketty, T., editors (2007). Top Incomes over the Twentieth Century: A Contrast Between European and English-Speaking Countries. Oxford University Press.

Atkinson, A. B. and Piketty, T., editors (2010). Top Incomes: A Global Perspective. Oxford University Press.

Atkinson, A. B., Piketty, T., and Saez, E. (2011). Top Incomes in the Long Run of History. Journal of Economic Literature, 49(1):3-71.

Benhabib, J. (2014). Wealth Distribution Overview. NYU teaching slides.
Benhabib, J., Bisin, A., and Zhu, S. (2011). The Distribution of Wealth and Fiscal Policy in Economies With Finitely Lived Agents. Econometrica, 79(1):123-157.

Benhabib, J., Bisin, A., and Zhu, S. (2014). The Wealth Distribution in Bewley Models with Investment Risk. NBER Working Papers 20157, National Bureau of Economic Research.

Benhabib, J. and Zhu, S. (2008). Age, Luck, and Inheritance. NBER Working Papers 14128, National Bureau of Economic Research.

Cantelli, F. P. (1921). Sulla deduzione delle leggi di frequenza da considerazioni di probabilità. Metron, 1(3):83-91.

Cantelli, F. P. (1929). Sulla legge di distribuzione dei redditi. Giornale degli Economisti e Rivista di Statistica, 69(11):850-852.

Champernowne, D. G. (1953). A Model of Income Distribution. The Economic Journal, $63(250): 318-351$.

Cho, J. S., Park, M.-H., and Phillips, P. C. B. (2015). Minimum Distance Testing and Top Income Shares in Korea. Cowles foundation discussion paper no. 2007, Yale University.

Clauset, A., Shalizi, C. R., and Newman, M. E. J. (2009). Power-Law Distributions in Empirical Data. SIAM Review, 51:661-703.

Clementi, F. and Gallegati, M. (2005). Pareto's Law of Income Distribution: Evidence for Germany, the United Kingdom, and the United States. Papers physics/0504217, arXiv.org.

Cowell, F. A. (1998). Inheritance and the Distribution of Wealth. LSE Research Online Documents on Economics 2124, London School of Economics and Political Science, LSE Library.

Cowell, F. A. (2009). Measuring Inequality. LSE Perspectives in Economic Analysis. Oxford University Press, http://darp.lse.ac.uk/MI3.

Cowell, F. A. and Mehta, F. (1982). The Estimation and Interpolation of Inequality Measures. The Review of Economic Studies, 49(2):273-290.
der Wijk, J. V. (1939). Inkomens-en Vermogens-Verdeling (The Distribution of Income and Property). Netherlands Economic Institute.

Devroye, L. (1986). Non-Uniform Random Variate Generation. Springer-Verlag New York.
Dougherty, R. L., Edelman, A., and Hyman, J. M. (1989). Nonnegativity-, Monotonicity-, or Convexity-Preserving Cubic and Quintic Hermite Interpolation. Mathematics of Computation, 52(186):471-494.

Esteban, J. (1986). Income-Share Elasticity and the Size Distribution of Income. International Economic Review, 27(2):439-444.

Feenberg, D. R. and Poterba, J. M. (1993). Income Inequality and the Incomes of Very HighIncome Taxpayers: Evidence from Tax Returns. In Tax Policy and the Economy, volume 7, pages 145-177. MIT Press.

Fisk, P. R. (1961). The Graduation of Income Distributions. Econometrica, 29(2):171-185.
Fritsch, F. N. and Carlson, R. E. (1980). Monotone Piecewise Cubic Interpolation. SIAM Journal on Numerical Analysis, 17(2):238-246.

Gabaix, X. (2009). Power Laws in Economics and Finance. Annual Review of Economics, $1(1): 255-294$.

Gabaix, X. (2014). Power Laws in Economics: An Introduction. Prepared for the Journal of Economic Perspectives.

Gabaix, X. and Landier, A. (2008). Why has CEO Pay Increased So Much? The Quarterly Journal of Economics, 123(1):49-100.

Gibrat, R. (1931). Les inégalités économiques. Paris: Librairie du Recueil Sirey.
Harrison, A. (1979). The Upper Tail of the Earnings Distribution: Pareto or Lognormal? Economic Letters, 2:191-195.

Harrison, A. (1981). Earnings by Size: A Tale of Two Distributions. The Review of Economic Studies, 48(4):621-631.

Herriot, J. G. and Reinsch, C. H. (1973). Algorithm 472: Procedures for Natural Spline Interpolation. Communications of the Association for Computing Machinery, 16(12):763-768.

Hyman, J. M. (1983). Accurate Monotonicity Preserving Cubic. SIAM Journal on Scientific and Statistical Computing, 4(4):645-654.

Hyman, J. M. and Larrouturou, B. (1982). The numerical differentiation of discrete functions using polynomial interpolation methods. In Thompson, J. F., editor, Numerical Grid Generation for Numerical Solution of Partial Differential Equations, pages 487-506. Elsevier NorthHolland, New York.

Johnson, N. O. (1937). The Pareto Law. The Review of Economics and Statistics, 19(1):20-26.
Jones, C. I. (2014). Simple Models of Pareto Income and Wealth Inequality. Technical report, Stanford GSB and NBER.

Jones, C. I. (2015). Pareto and Piketty: The Macroeconomics of Top Income and Wealth Inequality. Journal of Economic Perspectives, 29(1):29-46.

Jones, C. I. and Kim, J. (2014). A Schumpeterian Model of Top Income Inequality. NBER Working Papers 20637, National Bureau of Economic Research.

Kaldor, N. (1961). Capital Accumulation and Economic Growth. In Lutz, F. A. and Hague, D. C., editors, The Theory of Capital, pages 177-222. St. Martin's Press.

Kesten, H. (1973). Random difference equations and Renewal theory for products of random matrices. Acta Mathematica, 131(1):207-248.

Keynes, J. M. (1936). The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money. London: Macmillan.

Kleiber, C. and Kotz, S. (2003). Statistical Size Distributions in Economics and Actuarial Sciences. John Wiley \& Sons.

Kremer, M. (1993). The O-Ring Theory of Economic Development. The Quarterly Journal of Economics, 108(3):551-575.

Kuznets, S. (1953). Shares of Upper Income Groups in Income and Savings. New York: National Bureau of Economic Research.

Kvasov, B. I. (2000). Methods of Shape-Preserving Spline Approximation. World Scientific.
Landais, C., Piketty, T., and Saez, E. (2011). Pour une révolution fiscale: un impôt sur le revenu pour le XXIe siècle. La république des idées. Seuil.

Lorenz, M. O. (1905). Methods of Measuring the Concentration of Wealth. American Statistical Association, 9:209-219.

Lydall, H. F. (1959). The Distribution of Employment Incomes. Econometrica, 27(1):110-115.
Mandelbrot, B. (1960). The Pareto-Lévy Law and the Distribution of Income. International Economic Review, 1(2):79-106.

Mandelbrot, B. (1961). Stable Paretian Random Functions and the Multiplicative Variation of Income. Econometrica, 29(4):517-543.

McAllister, D. F., Passow, E., and Roulier, J. A. (1977). Algorithms for computing shape preserving spline interpolations to data. Mathematics of Computation, 31:717-725.

McDonald, J. B. (1984). Some Generalized Functions for the Size Distribution of Income. Econometrica, 52(3):647-665.

McDonald, J. B. and Ransom, M. R. (1979). Functional Forms, Estimation Techniques and the Distribution of Income. Econometrica, 47(6):1513-1525.

McLure, M. and Wood, J. C. (1999). Vilfredo Pareto: Critical Assessments. Critical Assessments of Leading Economists. Routledge.

Metcalf, C. E. (1969). The Size Distribution of Personal Income During the Business Cycle. The American Economic Review, 59(4):657-668.

Mitzenmacher, M. (2003). A Brief History of Generative Models for Power Law and Lognormal Distributions. Internet Mathematics, 1(2):226-251.

Modigliani, F. (1986). Life Cycle, Individual Thrift, and the Wealth of Nations. The American Economic Review, 76(3):297-313.

Moll, B. (2012a). Inequality and Financial Development: A Power-Law Kuznets Curve. Technical report, Princeton University.

Moll, B. (2012b). Why Piketty Says $r-g$ Matters for Inequality. Princeton University supplementary lecture notes.

Moll, B. (2014). Lecture 6: Income and Wealth Distribution. Princeton University teaching slides.

Nelsen, R. B. (2006). An Introduction to Copulas. Springer Series in Statistics. Springer-Verlag New York, 2nd edition.

Newman, M. E. J. (2005). Power laws, Pareto ditributions and Zipf's law. Contemporary Physics, 46:323-351.

Nirei, M. (2009). Pareto Distributions in Economic Growth Models. IIR Working Paper 09-05, Institute of Innovation Research, Hitotsubashi University.

Pareto, V. (1967 (originally published in 1896)). Écrits sur la courbe de la répartition de la richesse. In Euvres complètes de Vilfredo Pareto. Giovanni Busino, Librairie Droz, Genève.

Persky, J. (1992). Retrospectives: Pareto's Law. Journal of Economic Perspectives, 6(2):181-192.
Piketty, T. (1998). Les hauts revenus face aux modifications des taux marginaux supérieurs de l'impôt sur le revenu en france, 1970-1996. Working Paper, CEPREMAP.

Piketty, T. (2001). Les Hauts revenus en France au 20e siècle : inégalités et redistribution, 1901-1998. Paris: B. Grasset.

Piketty, T. (2011). On the Long-Run Evolution of Inheritance: France 1820-2050. The Quarterly Journal of Economics, 126(3):1071-1131.

Piketty, T. (2013). Le capital au $\mathrm{XxI}^{e}$ siècle. Seuil.
Piketty, T. and Zucman, G. (2014). Capital is Back: Wealth-Income Ratios in Rich Countries 1700-2010. The Quarterly Journal of Economics, 129(3):1255-1310.

Piketty, T. and Zucman, G. (2015). Wealth and inheritance in the long run. In Handbook of Income Distribution, volume 2B, pages 1303-1368. North Holland.

Reed, W. J. (2001). The Pareto, Zipf and other power laws. Economic Letters, 74:15-19.
Rodriguez, A. (2014). Does growth promote Equality? A Note on Piketty's capital on the twenty-first century. Economics Bulletin, 34(3):2044-2050.

Rosen, S. (1981). The Economics of Superstars. The American Economic Review, 71(5):845-858.
Roy, A. D. (1950). The Distribution of Earnings and of Individual Output. Economic Journal, 60:489-505.

Runge, C. (1901). Über empirische Funktionen und die Interpolation zwischen äquidistanten Ordinaten. Zeitschrift für Mathematik und Physik, 46:224-243.

Saez, E. and Zucman, G. (2014). Wealth Inequality in the United States since 1913: Evidence from Capitalized Income Tax Data. NBER Working Papers 20625, National Bureau of Economic Research.

Salem, A. B. Z. and Mount, T. D. (1974). A Convenient Descriptive Model of Income Distribution: The Gamma Density. Econometrica, 42(6):1115-1127.

Simon, H. A. (1955). On a Class of Skew Distribution Functions. Biometrika, 42(3-4):425-440.
Singh, S. K. and Maddala, G. S. (1976). A Function for Size Distribution of Incomes. Econometrica, 44(5):963-970.

Slottje, D. J. (1984). A measure of income inequality in the U.S. for the years 1952-1980 based on the beta distribution of the second kind. Economic Letters, 15:369-375.

Späth, H. (1969). Exponential Spline Interpolation. Computing, 4:225-233.
Stiglitz, J. E. (1969). Distribution of Income and Wealth Among Individuals. Econometrica, 37(3):382-397.

Stiglitz, J. E. (2015). New Theoretical Perspectives on the Distribution of Income and Wealth among Individuals: Part II. Equilibrium Wealth Distributions. NBER Working Papers 21190, National Bureau of Economic Research.

Thatcher, A. R. (1968). The Distribution of Earnings of Employees in Great Britain. Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series A (General), 131(2):133-181.

Thurow, L. C. (1970). Analyzing the American Income Distribution. The American Economic Review, 60(2):261-269.

Wold, H. O. A. and Whittle, P. (1957). A Model Explaining the Pareto Distribution of Wealth. Econometrica, 25(4):591-595.

Yule, G. U. (1925). A Mathematical Theory of Evolution, Based on the Conclusions of Dr. J. C. Willis, F.R.S. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London B: Biological Sciences, 213(402-410):21-87.


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ Accessible at http://topincomes.g-mond.parisschoolofeconomics.eu/.

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ For an detailed reference on Pareto's work, see Persky, 1992.

[^2]:    ${ }^{2}$ Which are sometimes called power laws.

[^3]:    ${ }^{3}$ A list of assumptions that should be verified by the interpolated distribution is given by Cowell and Mehta 1982.

[^4]:    ${ }^{4}$ See Cowell, 2009.

[^5]:    ${ }^{5}$ Which can be solved analytically.

[^6]:    ${ }^{7}$ Gabaix deals with the example of city sizes, but the same mechanisms work for incomes or wealth.

[^7]:    ${ }^{8}$ See Gabaix, 2009 or Gabaix and Landier, 2008 for details.

[^8]:    ${ }^{9}$ First published in Champernowne, 1953.

[^9]:    ${ }^{1}$ Available online at http://www.revolution-fiscale.fr/annexes-simulateur/Fichiers/

[^10]:    Source: Micro-files provided by tax authorities.

[^11]:    ${ }^{1}$ See Nelsen, 2006 for a reference.

[^12]:    ${ }^{1}$ Two other approaches have been suggested in the literature. The first one consists in adding new mesh points so as to increase the number of polynomial splines McAllister et al., 1977. One can also construct shape-preserving interpolants by increasing the degree of the polynomials Hyman and Larrouturou, 1982.

